ETERNAL LIVING NOW



FOUNDATION COURSE

WORKBOOK COMPILATION

#1ST THINGS 1ST #YOUR ETERNAL IDENDITY (IN) CHRIST #YOUR ETERNAL BEHAVIORS (IN) CHRIST #YOUR ETERNAL APPETITES (IN) CHRIST #YOUR ETERNAL POWERS (IN) CHRIST #YOUR ETERNAL PRESENCE (IN) CHRIST #YOUR ETERNAL VOCABULARY (IN) CHRIST #HOW TO LIVE ETERNALLY NOW

PREFACE

The Eternal Living Now **Foundation Course** is comprised of eight (8) Workbooks, eight (8) Commentary Videos, fifteen (15) Biblical Meditation CDs, eight (8) End of Book Short Video Testimonials, and finally a Weekly online Foundation Forum, in addition to an online Community Chat Board for Forum follow-up.

The *compilation* of the eight (8) Eternal Living Now Foundation Workbooks into one (1) volume is done to provide an online resource for people who may not have the ability to consistently download individual workbooks. Access to all of the Foundation Workbooks at once through a Kindle Account with Amazon Books, provides additional options and opportunities for non-Course participants, in addition to access to the End of Book Short Video (online) Links, which may require scanning (copy & pasting) when reading a printed version of a Foundation Workbook.

A COMPILATION TABLE OF CONTENTS is provided on the next page to inform readers of the pages where each of the eight (8) Workbook begins and ends.

Each individual Workbook in this Workbook compilation will include it own Table of Contents and End of Book Short Video Link.

Enjoy,

Roland & Pennie Ruffin

COMPILATION TABLE OF CONTENTS

1 st things (IN) Christ Workbook	pgs. 1-47
Eternal Identity (IN) Christ Workbook	pgs. 48-113
Eternal Behaviors (IN) Christ Workbook	pgs. 114-148
Eternal Appetites (IN) Christ Workbook	pgs. 149-188
Eternal Powers (IN) Christ Workbook	pgs. 189-228
Eternal Presence (IN) Christ Workbook	pgs. 229-266
Eternal Vocabulary (IN) Christ Workbook	pgs. 267-311
How to Eternally Live Now (IN) Christ Workbook	pgs. 312-392

ETERNAL LIVING NOW



ELN

FOUNDATIONS WORKBOOK # 1 BY ROLAND RUFFIN

Roland S. Ruffin 2024 ©

All rights reserved. This book or any portion thereof may not be reproduced, or used in any manner whatsoever, without the express written permission of the publisher, except for the use of brief quotations in a book review or scholarly journal.

Copyright: Library of Congress.

First printing 05/2024

www.EternalLivingNow.com Eternallivingnow77@gmail

FOREWORD

The purpose of each Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbook is to provide readers with the basic concepts, vocabulary, and opportunities for guided application of eternal Biblical principles that promote personal growth. Each reader is encouraged to select a Discussion Partner to share interpretations, revelations, personal growth, and testimonies that are received from the information provided in each workbook. *Blessed to be a Blessing* is the outcome we pray for every reader who receives and shares the Eternal Living Now experience with others.

The Structure for each Workbook includes the following Sections:

- CHAPTER STORY:
 - Each Chapter presents Eternal Living Now truths, perspectives from the Bible, and Scriptural applications for our life and lifestyle.
- ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:
 - Certain scriptures that help build Eternal Life Vocabulary, are highlighted, and included in this Section for readers to memorize.
- CHAPTER PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:
 - Application questions that encourage readers to learn "how to" apply the information that is provided in each Workbook, are included in this Section. Readers are to select a Feedback Partner with whom the reader can communicate what they have learned after completing each Chapter. Sharing and teaching others what you have learned provides greater clarity and memory retention for our readers.

Repetition, repetition, and more repetition is required when learning new things. Certain phrases and themes are intentionally repeated numerous times in each Chapter in order to familiarize our readers with Eternal Living Now language, concepts, and points of view. Our Learning through Relearning Model for training through repetition, has proven to be an effective way for people to remember, internalize, and take command of the new materials presented in each Eternal Living Now workbook.

Because God is eternal, He is already having an eternal relationship with us, whether we are, or are not, aware of Him. Each workbook was written to encourage everyone, and especially Believers in Christ, to join in with God's eternal means and methods of communicating with humanity. Divine health, healing, wholeness, and well-being from the Nature of our eternal God, and each workbook focuses on the different components of God's Nature that serve as the eternal solution for mortal and immortal beings in all of God's creations.

Enjoy, and be blessed as you complete and receive revelations from God through each workbook. As you are blessed, the world in which we live becomes more blessed. Blessed to be a Blessing is what Eternal Living Now is all about. Selah!

BLESSINGS,

Roland Ruffin Author/Eternal Living Now Author/Eternal Living Now

TABLE OF CONTENTS

CHAPTER ONE	BALANCE	06
CHAPTER TWO	GOD IS ETERNAL	18
CHAPTER THREE	WHAT ETERNALLY EXIST IN- CHRIST	21
CHAPTER FOUR	GOD IS HAVING ETERNAL RELATIONSHIPS WITH US ALREADY	27
CHAPTER FIVE	OUR ETERNAL IMAGE AND LIKENESS OF GOD	31
CHAPTER SIX	CYCLE OF EXISTENCE-BACK TO THE ETERNAL HEART OF GOD	34
CHAPTER SEVEN	POINTS TO REMEMBER	38

CHAPTER ONE



BALANCE

Sunday School, Sunday sermons or weekday bible studies have done a great job informing Believers of "one side" of their relationship with God. We have been well informed about our sinful inheritance from Adam and Eve's Sin. Because humanity is born with the fallen sin nature of Adam and Eve, and because God hates Sin, He must distance Himself from humanity until reunited through the acceptance of Jesus Christ as one's lord and savior. These teachings are great for new converts and Believers to Christianity because they identify the "**side"** or perspective of our relationship with God that is based upon the awareness of our sinfulness and the need for salvation through Christ. The question is, *"when do we ever get to learn about the side/perspective of our relationship that resides in Christ beyond Sin?"* A relationship **with** Christ as sinners saved by grace is different from a relationship **in** Christ where Sin will never exist.

As a Believer, you probably have been told about your secret sins, the identification of your spiritual enemy as the Satan, or the need for daily spiritual warfare against the presence of demonic influences in addition to the emergence of temptations from our fallen flesh nature that was inherited from Adam and Eve. You already know the importance of repentance for your sins and why daily prayer and the study of the Scriptures is necessary for spiritual growth. However, how many sermons, Sunday School or weekday studies have you

received on WHAT RESIDES <u>IN</u> CHRIST? Relationship **with** Christ is based upon awareness of our sinful self that is saved by God's grace. We learn how to identify and resist our sinful proclivities because of our biblical obedience to Christ. However, a relationship <u>in</u> Christ is based upon *awareness* of what resides **within** Christ. The obvious questions is, *"what resides in/within* Christ that differs from just a relationship **with** Christ?"

WHAT RESIDES WITHIN / IN CHRIST?

With Christ, the Believer is always aware of their sinfulness which tends to dominate the Believer's communication with self and others. Since there is no Sin **within/in** Christ, then awareness of sinlessness tends to dominate the Believer's communication with self and others. Awareness of sinfulness and sinlessness are two very different arenas of spiritual awareness that can greatly affect a Believer life and lifestyle. Because most Believers are already aware of their sinful self, each of the Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbooks will focus on **awareness** of the Believer's sinless self. Each Foundations Workbook will emphasize the importance of **"balance"** between knowledge of one's sinful and sinless self as a bornagain Believer **in** Christ. Once again, the goal of each Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbook is to inform born-again Believers of their <u>sinless eternal Nature</u> that only resides **within/ in** Christ. Since Believers have been taught about who they are "not" **in** Christ, it is time for Believers to become aware of who they "are" eternally **in** Christ. So, let's begin with awareness of what is **within/in** Christ, that by default, also resides within Believers **in** Christ.

WITHIN / IN CHRIST REALITIES

Each of the Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbooks will creatively explain three eternal realities that only reside **within/in** Christ:

• Whatever resides within/in Christ is eternal and everlasting.

- Whatever resides within/in Christ is an extension of the eternal and Divine Nature of God the Father in Heaven.
- Whatever resides within/in Christ exist beyond Sin.

Of course, each Workbook will provide Scriptural support for each of the three realities in reference to what resides **within/in** Christ. The phrase **"within/in**" Christ will most often be shortened to just <u>"in</u>" Christ" with the understanding that both **within/in** Christ and **in** Christ mean the same thing. <u>In</u> Christ will refer to what exist, resides, or what is located <u>"inside"</u> of Christ, rather than what is around, with, before, or accompanies Christ. Always remember that reality "*around*" Christ can be a reality that is temporary, ephemeral, transitory and non-permanent, whereas reality <u>in</u> (*inside*) Christ is always eternal, everlasting, non-perishing and will never pass away. Big difference indeed!

Believers, put your seat belts on because you are about to be introduced or reintroduced, to realities about your identity, behaviors and resources **in** Christ that are eternal, everlasting, and permanent. You are about to embrace the untold side of your relationship with God **in** Christ that is beyond the presence, power or personality of Sin or sinfulness. Every Believer, who is born of the Spirit of God, exist as the sinless Nature of God **in** Christ and every Workbook will consistently refer to this truth. Sinlessness **in** Christ is not a possession because possessions can be taken away. The Believers existence as Sinlessness can never be taken away because sinlessness is the very state of the Believers spiritual being **in** Christ. Because your sinless identity is who you are forever **in** Christ as a spiritual being, then education and awareness of your sinless self is extremely important. I know by now you might be wondering why you have been insufficiently informed about your sinless Nature **in** Christ. The strategy of the enemy is based upon keeping Believers from every sufficiently knowing their eternal Nature **in** Christ because the enemy has no weapon, or defense, against what eternally exist **in** Christ identity and resources. Once a giant become aware of his true size, he will no longer be intimidated by a few ants because of his previous ignorance. Likewise, when Believers are

informed and aware of their eternal identity and resources **in** Christ, they are no longer intimidated by Sin, Satan, Hell, or any demonic energetic presence, because existence **in** Christ is beyond all derivations of Sin.

WESTERN & EASTERN BALANCE

The original authors of the Bible did not write our Scriptures from a Western/Indo-European perspective. Biblical languages, stories, cultures, and ideologies about relationships with God, originated from Eastern Afro-Asiatic-Mesopotamia perspectives. Western religious perspectives, like Western culture, tends to focus on the peripheral, external, superficial, exclusive, and outward or functional rather than the inner interconnected reality of things. Eastern culture tends to focus on the internal, inward, and inclusive integration of the inner reality of things. For example, Western thought bases knowledge of a tree or thing primarily upon sensory observation of its physical form, color, shape, location, and its unique anatomical/biological composition, whereas Eastern thought bases knowledge of a tree or thing primarily upon the ability to "become the tree or thing observed." Through Oneness with the tree, you can fully know the tree. Eastern thought focuses on Oneness of all things because everything is an extension of One Divine Source. Everything is connected to One intelligent essence at the atomic particle level of existence. Modern science (Quantum Physics) has now confirmed the validity of the Eastern point of view of connectivity through Quantum Entanglement that affirms the presence of intelligence, within every particle/sub-atomic particle that comprise the energetic compositions of all material forms. In simple terms, this means that the Source of intelligence within atoms and energy that manifest trees, is the SAME Source of intelligence within atoms/energy that manifest human forms like you and me. Both trees, things and human beings are intelligent material compositions from the same energetic Source. Modern science recently confirmed three- to fourthousand-year-old Eastern spiritual ideologies that center on the Oneness of all things at the atomic/subatomic level of existence.

Western spirituality/culture tends to focus on relationships with, and historically around/about Christ. Eastern spiritual/cultural perspectives begin with relationship within, internally inside, or as an exact mirrored extension of an original Source of Being. For example, from a Western perspective, the Image/Likeness of God majors on Adam representing God in Heaven on Earth in the Garden of Eden (Genesis 2). The Image/Likeness of God from an Eastern perspective begin with the authentic Divine Nature of God's Image (Being) and Likeness (Beingness), precisely **REPLICATED/reproduced** through Adam's human nature as Divine Nature. The actual, authentic, and eternal Nature of God in Heaven is authentically re-imaged and expressed as the Image/Likeness of God through Adam/Eve. The Divine Nature of God was the basis for their ruling/reigning posture/position in the Garden, in addition to authorization to exercise Divine authority over "all of the Earth" (Genesis 1:26). Adam/Eve ruled the Earth as genuine extensions of the Ruling Nature of God in Heaven. In other words, Adam/Eve were authorized to exercise godly rule on Earth, that originated in Heaven. Once again, from a Western perspective, Adam/Eve existed in the Garden of Eden with God as companions and participants in God's Image/Likeness. However, more accurately from an Eastern perspective, Adam/Eve existed in the Garden as an authentic expression of Divine Nature that included God's Image/Likeness. Adam/Eve was One with God in Image/Likeness and Divine Nature through the infusion of God's Spirited Breath of Life within them. Adam/Eve were never completely separated from God after the sinful Fall in Genesis 3, because the ever-present Spirited Breath of God's Life remained the center of animation within Adam/Eve. It is important to remember, from a Western perspective, the sinful Fall of Adam in Genesis 3 caused spiritual separation between God and Adam. Garden expulsion and separation was initiated by God and remains the present predicament between God and mankind to this very day because of Sin from a Western perspective. However, from an Eastern perspective, the Fall of Adam was an occurrence where Adam's awareness of God became less than his awareness of his egoic thoughts towards disobedience to God's command regarding abstinence from the Tree of Knowledge of Good and Evil. God's presence in His Spirited Breath of Life within Adam was never rescinded, retracted or separated, but remained with Adam, both inside and outside of Eden. In short, God never left or abandoned or separated Himself from Adam, but Adam's lack of awareness of God after the Fall was a self-initiated separation from God by Adam. The removal of Adam/Eve from inside to outside of the Garden of Eden, simply mirrored Adam's decision to separate himself from God by choosing egoic thoughts engendered by disobediently eating the fruit of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil. God never left and never will leave mankind without the ministry of His presence.

REFLECTION QUESTION:

How would you explain to someone <u>how</u> God's Spirited Breath of Life is inclusive of all of God's Nature, Character, Personality, and fulfillment of His Will?

<u>IN</u> CHRIST

Over and over again, the phrase "in Christ" will be used throughout each Workbook to emphasize an Eastern perspective of relationship with what internally exist within Christ. The phrase "in Christ" refers to the existence of the presence, powers, posture, Nature, Will, Being and Beingness (Image/Likeness) of God the Father, and God the Spirit, that fully resides WITHIN Christ (Colossians 2:9). 'In Christ,' is an extremely important phrase for Believer's because whatever eternally exist within Christ, already exist within the born-again spirit-Nature of every Believer in Christ. This means, as God is Eternal, Holy, Righteous, and Loving, His Nature within every Believer is also Eternal, Holy, Righteous, and Loving. Connecting the dots means every Believer is already spiritually Eternal, Holy, Righteous and Loving in Christ (within Christ). The words, "In Christ," are the most important two words in the Believer's vocabulary in my opinion because in Christ resides our eternal identity, future, destiny, and destination. In Christ is everything! A Christian recently told me that "he was nothing in Christ." I understood he was trying to say that his Sin-infected Earth suit was of no value in Christ. After completing the ELN Foundations Workbooks, Believers will understand that no Sin exist_in Christ to begin with, and that Believers are never nothing, but always "all things" in Christ. Everything in Christ

is of eternal value and necessity. Sin, and our Sin-infected Earth suits are of no value (**in** Christ) because neither of them exist **in** Christ. For Believers to see themselves as nothing **in** Christ, means they are including the nothingness of Sin and their fallen natured-earth suit *within* Christ. This grave misunderstanding of the inclusion of Sin within Christ, has been promoted across countless pulpits. No wonder the Christians/Believers are so confused regarding their relationship with God. Truth be told, Sin will never be within the **resurrected** Christ, and our fallen Earth suit nature will never exist in Heaven or within Christ. Believers, your eternal existence is not awareness of your Sinful earth suit, but a living awareness of the eternal life **OF** Christ, you now exist **in** Christ. Once again, **in** Christ refers to what exists within Christ, rather than what exists about/before/behind or underneath him. **In** Christ is our *internal existence* within the Divine Nature and Person of God-in Christ. **In** Christ thoughts, appetites, attitudes, behaviors, identity, personality, powers, prestige, and posture, are already AUTHENTIC expressions of God-**in** Christ by the Holy Spirit **within/through Believers** because of our Oneness (Eastern perspective). A lot has been said, revealed, and released in this, and previous paragraphs. Be encouraged to take a few minutes to meditate on what's been read and received before proceeding.

REFLECTION QUESTION:

How would you explain to someone that Sin does not exist <u>in</u> Christ and therefore will never exist within the born-again spirit nature of Believers <u>in</u> Christ.

WHY IN CHRIST AWARENESS IS REQUIRED FOR BALANCE

In Christ, in Christ, and again in CHRIST, is, and will forever be, the basis, reference point, and foundation for eternal spiritual growth. Therefore, spiritual appetites, behaviors, powers, identity, language, Heavenly throne room posture, sinless existence of being, and spiritual extension as the Image/Likeness of God, can be known through an in Christ/Oneness relationship empowered by the Holy Spirit. Knowing what resides in Christ is the Believer's daily research, the realization of identity, guidelines for eternal behavior in our ephemeral/temporary world, and basis for understanding of the Nature of God that is eternally the Nature of spirit being within every Believer. The enemy's strategy for impeding spiritual growth for Believers was/is to encourage heavy teachings on the fallen nature of our earth suits, the fear of hell with the need for religion as insurance, Church-anity, regarding titles, traditions, controls on salvation, exclusive fire historic/contemporary interpretations of the Bible, in addition to socialization amongst selected-church families, but never-ever-NEVER educate Believers regarding the eternal realities of their eternal life in Christ during our present NOW! Christ is eternal both Now and Forevermore. Whatever resides in Christ is also eternal and because the spiritual being of Believers have their eternal residence in Christ, then Believers are (knowingly/unknowingly) daily living eternally in our present NOW. Information, insights, and revelations regarding every possible eternal reality and eternal resource that resides in Christ, should dominate religious education and training curricula for Believers in Christ. Since information about what exist outside of Christ is soooo-amply available, while information about what resides in Christ remains hard to find, the goal of thisand all Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbooks will be the explanation, elucidation, and education, of everything that is stationed and resides in Christ within Believers, in our present Now. Since "Christ is our life," (Colossians 3:3,4), and "we live, move, and have our being" in Christ (Acts 17:28), then it is vitally imperative that the meaning, function, purpose, and appreciation of our life is understood in alignment with what reside in Christ. Believers will never understand their eternal existence until they are in command of knowledge, relationships, identity, and behavioral lifestyle, that already exist in Christ. In Christ, in Christ, and

IN CHRIST is the most important reality that Believers are to embrace, experience/express as everlasting identity/behavior, and the basis for understanding their Heavenly/eternal lifestyle on Earth. **In** Christ is everything the Believer is and will ever become-forever. Hopefully, you are now convinced that your understanding of what is **in CHRIST** (*within* Christ) is the most important understanding of self, life, destiny and destination, a Believer could ever have.

KNOW THYSELF ETERNALLY

Eternal Living Now strives to provide a balance, relative to the Believer's knowledge about the fallen sinnatured proclivities of our fleshly Earth suit, in comparison to the *sinless nature* of our born-again spirit **in Christ**. Weekly traditional worship/training services inform Believers about the Devil, Satan, Sin, sinfulness, hell, curses, temptations, the Cross, tithing, and church membership. However, it is amazing how seldom Believers receive information about the eternal Nature of their born-again spirit **in** Christ. For example, how many of the questions (below) could you truthfully and comprehensively answer based upon the teachings you have received:

- What eternally exist <u>in</u> Christ?
- Do you have an eternal identity **in** Christ?
- Do you have eternal behavior in Christ?
- What eternal realities in Heaven exist within Believers in Christ?
- What eternal language do Believers possess in Christ?
- What eternal powers do Believers possess in Christ?
- What kind of an eternal presence exist within Believers in Christ?

How well did you answer the questions above? Honestly, could you answer these questions as easily as you could provide answers for the existence of Sin, the existence of a Devil, the existence of hell, the existence of curses, the Cross, Christmas, or requirements for church membership? Let's face it, the reason why so many Believers struggle with answers regarding their eternal identity, inheritance, behaviors, powers, language, and present state of Oneness <u>in</u> Christ, is because we seldom hear about it. How many sermons, Sunday School lessons, or Bible teachings have you heard that informed you about your *present* eternal Identity <u>in</u> Christ? How many times were you taught about your <u>present eternal Nature</u> in God-<u>in</u> Christ? How many times were you informed that the Heavenly Divine Nature of God in Heaven is the *EXACT* Heavenly Divine Nature that exist within your born-again spirit being, <u>in</u> Christ. Be honest, do you know a lot, or a little, about who and how you are presently known in Heavenly places?

REFLECTION QUESTION:

How would you explain to someone **WHY**, you may not have been in command of biblical information regarding God's eternal relationship that includes God's view of your eternal identity, behaviors, language, powers, presence, Throne room posture, and Kingdom privileges in the present **NOW**?

Knowledge of your natural and eternal identity should be the basis for your behavior. Behaving a question mark (?) results in a confused life and lifestyle. If you do not know who you are, then you are subject to acting out Hollywood/hypocritical roles that provide a poor substitution for your identity. Living **for** Christ, before knowing who you are **in Christ**, is like behaving a question mark, or worse still, behaving religious expectations that may have nothing to do with your eternal purpose and destiny **in** Christ. The inability to command information regarding what is **in** Christ, or what is eternally residing within the spirit being of Believers, or even awareness that you **are** spirit being – housed in an Earth suit, belies the fact that many are behaving an unknown identity, labeled as so-called Christianity. "Fret not," change is happening!

LIVING IN KNOWLEDGE ABOUT OR WITHIN CHRIST

It is time for the calculated ignorance of our *present* eternal spiritual identity in Christ to end. The term 'calculated' is intentionally used because there is a systemic reason for the majority of Believers possessing much knowledge about themselves as SINNERS saved by grace, but very little knowledge about the greatness of who they are as eternal spirit beings in Christ. There is a difference between possessing denominational and theological knowledge about Christ, and "being" in Christ as our state of eternal being. Historical knowledge about Christ is great but, existing the authentic presence of Christ through union with the Spirit of God in Christ; is better. Existing the story, you share, in comparison to sharing a story you read, presents two different levels of authenticity. We need to balance our teachings regarding the historical stories and concepts of Jesus, with in Christ lifestyles that manifest the Heavenly presence, powers, and personality of Christ in Heaven on Earth through our ministry, messages, and life-missions in this world. Knowledge about Christ such as his birth, cross & resurrection, and the rapture must become balanced with knowledge of our eternal presence, our everlasting union with the Spirit of God, and our existence as a conduit of Heavenly healing, wholeness, and wellbeing in/into this world. Because we don't survive, but thrive in Christ, our knowledge of surviving this world through Christianity must become balanced with thriving knowledge of the eternal life we now exist. Relationship with Christ for victory in a perishing-temporary world, should be tempered with eternal knowledge residing in Christ that is victorious in any world or age, including the future new Heavenly Earth. In Christ, we don't survive, we thrive! BALANCE between knowing about Christ, and existing in Christ should be the beginner's level of Christian indoctrination in order prevent Believers from behaving what is unknown in Christ. Teaching new Believers, the value of knowing what is in Christ because of their love for God, rather than using the Devil for scaring the hell out of people into salvation, is more of an effective and sustaining/strategized approach for continued captivating spiritual growth. Behaving unknown being and identity is dangerous for oneself, and others who may be impacted by your presence. Decide while taking this Eternal Living Now Foundations Course, that you are determined to exist as an exclamation mark (!) in— Christ, rather than a question mark (?) based upon just knowledge about or outside of Christ.

REFLECTION QUESTION:

How would you explain to someone <u>what</u> existing <u>"in"</u> Christ really means, in opposition to existing **with** Christ?

"BEING" BEFORE BEHAVIOR

Personal commitment to achieving command of information presented in each of the Eternal Living Now courses, is essential if you are to understand your eternal "being," before exercising your being as eternal behavior in Christ. Having the confidence of knowing as you are already known in Heavenly places will help you to stand strong against accusations based upon perceptions of your flesh nature, but not your eternal spirit being. Your personhood is comprised of two natures. One nature is mortal which is timely and temporary, your other nature is immortal, timeless and spiritual. Learning who and what your spirit being is in Christ, is the beginning of immortally living the fulfillment of your life purpose in our mortal world. Corporations, institutions, traditions, family roles, community and cultural expectations exist with their purposes for your life. Daily you must choose between living to fulfill corporate/cultural purposes or eternal purposes. Fulfilling your life purpose for God in alignment with His Will in Heaven for Earth, is most important in your eternal relationship with God in Christ. It is God's Will for Believers to know who they are in Christ before behaving their identity in Christ. Being before Behavior was the Will of God for Adam to experience/express in the Image (being) and Likeness (behavioral beingness) of God in the Garden of Eden (Gen 1:26,27). God's creation mandate in the Garden of Eden for Image/being, to precede Likeness/ behavioral-beingness, has never changed, even to this very day. **Being what we behave**, rather than just behaving what we are told or commanded, is the new standard for the life and lifestyle of Believers in Christ.

Let's begin with a fresh understanding of what is eternal in God, in addition to what is eternal in Believers <u>in</u> Christ, as a basis for this and all other workbooks to follow in our Foundations Courses.

CHAPTER TWO

START

GOD IS ETERNAL



The term " eternal" has many definitions. The definition that is most meaningful for ELN workbooks is as follows: *Whatever is eternal, exist before time, within time, and beyond time*. Eternal life is not restricted or constrained by the limitations of time. God declares Himself as eternal because He exist beyond time as its creator, God also exist within time as He is always present in our Now, and He exist beyond time, as the Alpha and Omega of time and creations, are contained within God. In short, God is eternally God and always will be eternal.

The following scriptures confirm the eternality of God:

- Deuteronomy 33:27 Our **Eternal** God is our refuge.
- Exodus 3:14 I am (forever) who I (forever) will be.
- Revelations 1:8 God exists before the beginning of time (Alpha) and beyond the end of time (Omega).
- Revelation 1:8b The existence of God is eternally "Who is, was, and is to come" God always IS!
- Psalms 93:2 God exists from everlasting to everlasting.
- John 1:1 God was already present at the beginning because He existed before the beginning.
- Genesis 1:1 The existence of God preceded the existence of time for creation(s). God was already present during the beginning.

REFLECTION QUESTION:

How would you explain to someone <u>how</u> the "eternal" is what exist before creations in time, what exist within/through time, and what exist beyond the limits of time?

GOD'S PRESENCE WITHIN EVERYTHING

Since God is eternal, His relationship with humanity occurs as moments of time in eternity according to His Divine lens. The past, present and future simultaneously exist in the Now of eternity. As the Alpha and Omega, God's interactions with humanity are based upon the complete picture of what humanity was, is and will become. God's timeless presence is perceived in timely ways, revelations, and episodic events throughout our human experiences. Because God exists from "everlasting to everlasting" (Psalms 93:2), His presence resides within every category, particle, space/place within all realities of time. King David testified that if "*he made his bed in Heaven or hell, behold, God is there also*" (Psalms 139:8). Nothing can hide from God, nor escape His presence. Even the night shines as day before the eyes of God (Psalms 139:12), this means that even darkness cannot hide from the presence of God. God knows, understands, and is present within all dimensions of time, and eternity as well. When we have an experience with God, we are concurrently having an eternal moment, an everlasting experience, and a timely episode of timelessness. God's Image/Likeness is eternal because God is eternal. Likewise, God's Image/Likeness within Adam/mankind is eternal because God is eternal. Likewise, Image (James 1:17).

• ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY TO MEMORIZE

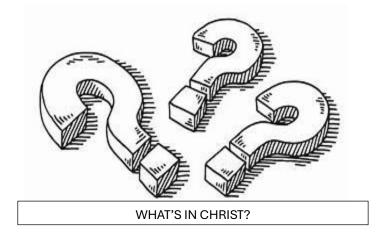
- Deuteronomy 33:27 Our Eternal God is our refuge.
- Exodus 3:14 I am (forever) who I (forever) will be.

- Revelations 1:8 God exist before the beginning of time Alpha) and beyond the end of time (Omega).
- Revelation 1:8b The existence of God is eternally "Who is, was, and is to come" God always IS!
- Psalms 93:2 God exist from everlasting to everlasting.
- John 1:1 God was already present at the beginning because He existed before a beginning.

PERSONAL APPLICATIONS

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Feedback Partner:
 - Why is it important for God to exist eternally when it regards the salvation of humanity?
 - Explain to someone how the Bible established the eternality of God as a fact.
 - Because God is eternal, explain how God is already having an eternal relationship with yourself and humanity.

CHAPTER THREE



WHAT ETERNALLY EXIST "IN" CHRIST

There is a difference between reality **<u>outside</u>** of Christ, and eternal reality **<u>in Christ</u>**. Only what exist within the Divine Nature of God has residence in Christ.

WHAT DOES NOT EXIST IN CHRIST

- Sin, death, hell, Satan, demons, and iniquity does not exist in the Divine Nature of God, and therefore, cannot exist in Christ.
- Extensions of Sin, Satan, and death such as evil, hatred, racism, lies, murder, confusion, and strife, also does not exist in the Divine Nature of God and therefore, cannot exist <u>in</u> Christ.

WHAT DOES EXIST IN CHRIST

- <u>In</u> Christ we spiritually exist as eternal life in our present Now (John 3:15-16- "have" is presented as a Present Active Indicative meaning Believers spiritually exist in eternal life in their present Now).
- <u>In</u> Christ, the union of our human spirit with the Spirit of God are united as One Spirit/spirit coexistence forever (1 Corinthians 6:17; John 14:17).
- In Christ, the Fruit/Nature of God's Spirit as eternal joy, peace, righteousness, faith, patience, meekness, and love is a state of our spiritual being (Galatians 5:22). Believers *don't just have spiritual fruit, but now* **exist** the spiritual fruit of Galatians 5:22, since God's Spirit is now One with the Believer's human spirit (1 Corinthians 6:17).
- <u>In</u> Christ we spiritually exist as the DNA of Divine Nature as God's children, sons, and family (Romans 8:14-16).
- <u>In</u> Christ we spiritually exist as a new, born-again spiritual nature, and new creation or genus, and/or species that originates directly from the Spirit of God (John 3:3; 1 Corinthians 6:17, 2 Corinthians 5:17).
- In Christ we spiritually exist as the seed of God's Nature, forever (1 Peter 1:23; 1 John 3:9).
- In Christ we spiritually exist as God's Heavenly household citizens, on Earth (Ephesians 2:19).
- In Christ we spiritually exist as the "Blessed" (Ephesians 1:3).
- <u>In</u> Christ, we spiritually existed in the heart of God before the creation of the world as God's Chosen, Adopted family, Holy, Blameless, Blood-washed/forgiven, and eternally Acceptable (Ephesians 1:4-12).
- In Christ we spiritually exist as a God-Sealed people forever (Ephesians 1:13).
- <u>In</u> Christ, we spiritually exist as the Body of Christ and are stationed in the Heavenly Household Throne room at the right hand of God (Ephesians 1:20-23).

- <u>In</u> Christ we are blood redeemed and forgiven according to God ability to forgive/redeem and not our human ability (Ephesians 1:7)
- In Christ Believers are and will exist as God's Glorious Praise (Ephesians 1:12)
- In Christ, Believers are Anointed and Sealed Believers by the Spirit of God: 2 Cor 1:21-22

AGAIN - KNOW THYSELF

A lot of teaching, religious dogmas, theologies, and Sunday School trainings revolve around information about our sins, hell, the devil, daily human failures and realities that do not reside in Christ. We need to balance information regarding realities that are not **in** Christ, with information that **only** resides **in** Christ (like the information above). I repeat, we have been told too much about what is outside of Christ rather than what's within Jesus Christ. Announcement: Believers, **in** Christ, you are eternally valued and special. Who Believers are **in** Christ is so important in God's Heavenly Household, that special royal seating arrangements have been made at the right hand of God's throne room seat for Christ, and his Body of Believers (Ephesians 1:20-22; 1 Peter 2:9-12). Many angels and citizens of the Heavenly Household praise God from a distance, however, Believers have a front-row seat in the VIP section of the Throne room. Believers are too eternally important to remain ignorant of their eternal ID, Throne room posture, and eternal resources **in** Christ. Knowing more about our sinless Nature **in** Christ, rather than the sinful perishable nature of our Earth suit, is an imperative for Believers.

REFLECTION QUESTION: How would you explain to someone the following: Because Christ is eternal, born-again Believers exists eternally <u>in</u> Christ? #How would you explain <u>how</u> eternal life exists in the present NOW within born-again Believers <u>in</u> Christ?

OUT OR IN CHRIST DIFFERENCES

Eternal Living Now Workbooks seek to provide a better balance regarding what's out/**in** Christ by majoring on the eternal realities of God-**in** Christ within Believers. The Believer's knowledge of our eternal ID **in** Christ stabilizes, empowers, and eternally secures in ways that sin consciousness, (teachings that majors on human sins and failures), simply cannot. Enough talk about our deficits, sinfulness, and hopelessness. Time for more teachings about who we are/and are becoming **in** Christ, since **in** Christ, we experience our present salvation, and through Christ we experience his eternal life as our own forever. Through an Eternal Lens, exploration of our sins is just reacquaintance with our past, whereas exploration of what is **in** Christ is acquaintance with our eternal present, and future. We evolve in godly perfection by living in our future, not the mental movies of our past.

Eternal Living Now Foundation and Academy Courses, will explore, inform, and provide guidance regarding the wealth of abundance within the eternal realities of God's Nature, that already exist within Believers **in** Christ. All of the knowledge of God, wisdom of God, powers of God, presence of God, persona of God, access to/and availability of the blessings of God, presently reside **in** Christ. Eternal Living Now is committed to educating Believers about their eternal ID **in** Christ from within, rather than without. Traditional religious teachings have left a generation of Believers devoid of understanding their eternal relationship with God- **in** Christ on a daily basis. Many are living eternally now with God but have no idea of what eternal living means. Since our eternal God is already having an eternal relationship with His people, it is time for us to consciously join in with God's perspective of daily **eternal communication with His Divine Nature within Believers**. In Christ, we have everything, what we possess outside of Christ is already passing away. **In** Christ, we exist a life and lifestyle that is everlasting. Outside of Christ we exist what our culture and world define for us. **In** Christ, we have an eternal identity. Outside of Christ we exist the definition of human philosophies . **In** Christ, we are spiritually *alive* forever. Outside of Christ, we just spiritually *exist* forever. If one had to

REFLECTION QUESTION: How would you explain the following statement to someone: Since Christ is eternal, then <u>resources</u> within Christ are also eternal. # What eternal resources could you identity and share with someone while/after reading this Chapter?

choose between <u>in</u>/out-side of Christ, which should be chosen? I would choose an <u>in</u>-Christ existence in our present now, and forever. Which would you choose daily?

• ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY TO MEMORIZE

- John 14:20 Believers exist within Christ, as Christ exist within Believers, as One.
- John 15:1-8 Believers are extensions of the life of Christ.
- John 17: 20-26 Believers in Christ are One.

PERSONAL APPLICATIONS

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Feedback Partner:
- Explain the shortcomings of teaching about the sinful nature of our Earth suit more than the sinless Nature of our spirit being **in** Christ.
- Explain the relationship between being and behavior in Christ.
- Explain what eternal resources, which reside <u>in</u> Christ, look like to your team members.

CHAPTER FOUR

GOD IS (KNOWLINGLY OR UNKNOWLINGLY) HAVING AN ETERNAL RELATIONSHIP WITH US ALREADY



God declares that His Divine Person and Nature never change (James 1:17; Revelation 1:8). This means that the eternality of God change for no one. As God is always *Eternal*, His relationships with time and creation(s) are forever from His eternal perspective. God is always having an *Eternal* relationship with humanity from His point of view, even when humanity interprets Divine relationships from a limited timely point of view because we are a creation in time. The apex or highest level of relationship with God is based upon viewing reality through His timeless, Eternal Lens, rather than our limited, timely lens. God offers His eternal lens and point of view freely to us, by the Spirit of Christ (John 16:13). God wants us to see the intentions and thoughts of His heart daily. God desires us to see His Divine purposes as fulfillment of our own life purpose. God desires our highest and best in this life, and in every life that we may experience in the phenomena of ageless time. Daily revelations of God's good will for each of us, are revealed to us, and within us by His Spirit. The Spirit of God is in constant communication with our human spirits regarding the *intentions* of God from Heaven to Earth. Salvation, regeneration, spiritual conversion, are all religious terms for an **awakening** between mind and spirit to the ongoing connection between the Spirit of God and our human spirit. Our minds serve like computers to interpret time engendered phenomenon on our Earth. Awakening occurs when our minds re-connect to the communications that occur between Spirit (*Spirit of God*), and our human spirit. Conscious **awareness_** of

Spirit/spirit communications, is the mind of Christ, because Jesus was conceived by the Spirit of God, ministered to by the Spirit of God, was led and even raised from the dead by the power of the Spirit of God. Jesus, though human, was fully aware of the ongoing communication between the Spirit of God from Heaven, with his human spirit. To be born-again means the living connection between the Spirit of God and our human spirit, are empirically experienced by our minds. The term "empirically" is intentionally used here because the born-again experience is not just a concept or idea, but an actual transformative spiritual experience that God validates by placing the Divine Life of His eternal Spirit-within our human spirit, in a way that the two Spirit/spirit beings now become ONE Spirit/spirit-union (1 Corinthians 6:17).

REFLECTION QUESTION: *i*th someone the FACT that our Eternal God o

How would you share with someone the FACT that our Eternal God observes humanity and especially Believers through an Eternal lens?
 How would you encourage others to allow God to reveal Himself from His eternal perspective which is an eternal Self-revelation of Himself within/through His Spirited Breath of Life within each of us?

ONENESS WITH GOD GUARANTEES THE EVER-PRESENCE OF GOD

In Christ, we exist as ONE SPIRIT forever because the Divine Nature of God's Spirit is *Eternal*, and everlasting. Oneness <u>with</u> God's everlasting Spirit, equates to Oneness of the eternal presence of God's Spirit <u>within</u> the nature of our human spirit both now and forever, as God is now/forever. Relationship with God's Spirit is never defined or circumscribed by human definition of God, but only by God's definition of the relationship. Remember, <u>God is eternal and is always having an eternal relationship with His creation because of His</u> <u>eternal Nature</u>. Our relationship in Divine Oneness, exists because the Spirit of God, and our human (bornagain) spirit, share One union from God's eternal viewpoint which is not necessarily the viewpoint of genius theologians who are born today and die tomorrow. God the Father, and God the Son, are eternal in relationship with each other. The relationship between God-<u>in</u> Christ is eternal because both God and Christ are eternal. <u>In Christ, the Believers relationship is also eternal because the eternality of both God/Father and God/Spirit, are resident in Christ.</u> To exist in Christ is to exist in the eternality of God by default. You cannot have a born-again existence in Christ without having an eternal existence because whatever is <u>in</u> Christ, is *Eternal*. It is time for us to know the eternal truths and realities of our eternal identity <u>in</u> Christ so that we can behaviorally live these eternal truths as revealed by the Spirit of Truth, rather than the limited cultural truths of our present society.

ETERNAL RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD IS ALREADY HAPPENING

A key point to remember is that <u>God is already having an eternal relationship with us</u> because He is always eternal in Being. We are invited **in** Christ to become aware of God's eternal viewpoints, regarding awareness of His presence which is always with us, in addition to God's view of us as born-again spiritual beings with spiritual Natures that will never die, and the redemptive interventions and interactions of His Spirit within our world for healing and ultimate wholeness. The Eternal Living Now teachings focus on God's eternal views, as revealed through the Bible for our personal edification, guidance in fulfillment of Divine purposes for our lives, and criterion for "how" to live eternally in our present Now.

• ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY TO MEMORIZE

James 1:17; Revelation 1:8 The unchanging Nature of God is the same unchanging Nature within the Believer's spirit.

 John 16:13 The Spirit of Truth (God) reveals all dimensions of Truth to Believers
 1 Corinthains 6:17 The Spirit of God and human spirit are now ONE Spirit/spirit union within Believers.

• PERSONAL APPLICATIONS

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Feedback Partner:
 - Explain to your team member how God's viewpoint of continuous relationships, based upon God's Spirited Breath of Life within humanity, may differ from humanity's viewpoint of limited relationship with God.
 - Explain why the Believer's existence in Christ must immediately include eternal life.
 - Explain how Oneness with all of God is possible in Christ.

CHAPTER FIVE

OUR ETERNAL IMAGE AND LIKENESS OF GOD



According to Genesis 1:26,27,and 2:7, Adam/mankind was created in the Image and Likeness of God. The preposition <u>OF</u> is a very powerful preposition as it connects the Nature OF God in Heaven, as His Nature <u>within</u> mankind on Earth. A few parallels between God in Heaven and Adam/mankind on Earth are provided below:

- God is a Spirit in Heaven (John 4:24):
 - Likewise, Adam/humanity was a spirited-being through the impartation of God's Spirited Breath of Life that resided within Adam's Earthen vessel (Genesis 2:7).
- God possess Conscious thought and ability to communicate with His Heavenly environment:
 - Likewise, Adam/humanity possessed Conscious thought and ability to communicate with both God and his environment in the Garden of Eden (Genesis 2:15-20).
- God has Spiritual physics of form that can be seen by the Heavenly household (Revelation 4:9):
 - Likewise, Adam/humanity possessed Earthly physics of form that could be seen and experienced by Earthly inhabitants in the Garden of Eden.

- God exercises power, rule, and dominion over his environment in Heaven (Revelation 4:11):
 - Likewise, Adam/humanity was authorized to exercise dominion and rule over his environment on Earth (Genesis 1:26).
- God has knowledge of life and death:
 - Likewise, Adam/humanity had the capacity to know life or death on Earth (Genesis 2:17).
- God exercises the power of choice in the Heavenlies (1Peter 1:16; Deuteronomy 16:7):
 - Likewise, Adam/humanity exercised the power of choice on Earth (Genesis 2:17; 3:6).

REFLECTION QUESTION:

How would you explain to someone God's Divine Nature, Presence and authentic personality resided in God's Spirited Breath of Life as the Image and Likeness of God within Adam/Eve and mankind?

ADAMIC AUTHORITY WAS NEVER RESCINDED

An important note: The Image and Likeness of God in Adam and his DNA has never been rescinded or removed. To this very day, the presence of God's Spirited Breath of Life remains within each of Adam's descendants. In other words, God's presence within His Spirited Breath of Life is always with us and never absent. Our ability to breathe in and out requires the presence of God within our Breath of life, and without it, we do not live. Our breath confirms the fact that God is never absent from us. **We may feel like God is absent due to our lack of awareness of Divine presence with/within us**. Jesus Christ sent us the Spirit of God to insure Divine awareness is available for everyone who desires to know God eternally.

EXISTENCE WILL MANIFEST YOUR COUNSCIOUS THOUGHTS

Key points to remember is that by default, you are Adam's DNA. Because you are Adam's DNA, you exist as the Image and Likeness of God because God is a Spirit being, and you are a spirit being. Every spirit-being

capacity that Adam possessed, continues to be spirit-being capacities you presently possess. As the Image and Likeness of God, like Adam, your ability to exercise dominion and rule over Earthly reality has never ceased. Reality on Earth will manifest your Conscious thoughts, just like the animals in the Garden of Eden manifested the Conscious thoughts of Adam as they became the meaning of the names he gave them.

• ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY TO MEMORIZE

- Genesis 1:27 God created a model in His Image/Likeness named "Man." From this model of His Image/Likeness God created male and female mankind.
- Genesis 2:7 God creates the Earth suit of Adam/mankind from dust and animates the Earth suit with His Spirited Breath of Life. God, Himself, is the model of His Image/Likeness within Adam/mankind.
- 1Peter 1:16; Deuteronomy 16:7, God exercises His capacity of choice.
- Genesis 2:17; 3:6, Like God, Adam/mankind has the capacity to exercise the power of choice.

• PERSONAL APPLICATIONS

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Feedback Partner:
 - Explain why the recent MANIFESTING MOVEMENT could find its origin in the Garden of Eden between Adam and animals.
 - The authority God gave to Adam over all of the Earth in Genesis 1:26-27, was never rescinded. Adamic authority continues to be available to Believers in Christ. Explain to your team how Adamic authority can be exercised by Believers to affect changes in our modern day.
 - Explain your understanding of what the Author meant when he stated that God is everpresent with us, even when we may lack awareness of His presence with/within us.

CHAPTER SIX

CYCLE OF EXISTENCE-BACK TO THE ETERNAL HEART OF GOD



Through Eternal Living Now, we realize that our journey on Earth affords us opportunities to fulfill who we were within the heart of God before the creation of the Earth. Ephesians 1:4-12, intimates our timeless relationship with God within His Divine heart, long before creation of the Earth. This means the creation of Earth was a necessity for our timeless eternal relationship within the heart of God to have physical expression within a 3-D material world.

BACK TO PERFECTION THROUGH IMPERFECT GROWTH EXPERIENCES

Since God is the Source for everything (Ephesians 1:10; 3:9), existence itself, resided within the heart of God before it was externalized as existence for all creations. Within the heart of God, we existed in perfect eternal

harmony with God. Our existence on Earth, at its best, parallels the harmonious relationship we experienced within the heart of God before the creation of the Earth. Our intrinsic knowledge of beauty, moral awareness, sight, sound, and sensations, were all experiences we shared within the heart of God at a higher level of perfection. Once again, through our ever-expanding awareness, we are humanly re-learning what was known within the perfect heart of God through less than perfect 3-D Earthly experiences. Earth was never created as a perfect conception because God said the creation of Earth was "good" but not perfect (Genesis 1:31). Our "good" but not perfect Earth was created with the capacity to include the extremes of dualism for maximum growth challenges. Dualistic extremes, such as boiling hot/freezing cold, or Salvation/Sin, or morally human/non-human behaviors, are inclusive in the Earthly life-lessons every person will uniquely experience for growth opportunities. We must remember that we are spirit beings from the heart of God, who are having Earthly human experiences, so that we can eventually perceive every expression of God's Love within all dimensions of existence, before returning to God's heart. Perceiving and understanding God within His heart before the existence of Heaven or Earth, or within His celestial household in Heaven, or even understanding God on/under the Earth, is the ultimate achievement of our existence. It is one thing to *perfectly* know God within His heart, however, it's another thing to know God *imperfectly* as an Earth suit creation. Both *perfect/imperfect* relationships with God evolve expanded awareness and growth through knowledge of different perspectives of God's eternal Nature. In short, we exist to experience God, regardless of the dimension, realm, or ephemeral/eternal station that we may find ourselves. We are always experiencing God through existence within our spirit being, even if our minds don't have a clue, due to the inherited fallen nature of our Adamic DNA.

REFLECTION QUESTION:

How would you explain to someone the personal comfort and assurance of knowing you existed within the heart of God before your birth on Earth?

DIVINE SPIRIT- TO HUMAN SPIRIT- COMMUNICATION IS CONTINUOUS

Divine Spirit-to-human spirit-communication, is continuous, even though the mind may be absent from the spiritual conversation. Since God is a Spirit (John 4:24), our internal/eternal communications within his Heart before Earth were accomplished Spirit to spirit. The timeless Spirit/spirit communion and communication that was celestially experienced within the heart of God, continues as Spirit/spirit communication on Earth in Christ. For example, living by the Spirit (Galatians 5:25) is a lifestyle governed by Spirit/spirit (*Divine Spirit/human spirit*) communion/communication, which is interpreted by our mind perceptively and behaviorally. The Spirit of God is eternal; therefore, a human lifestyle that is governed by the eternal Spirit of God will progressively manifest a Heavenly/celestial eternal lifestyle, on Earth. We live eternally now in Christ because the Spirit of Christ mirrors the eternal thoughts, insights, intentions, desires, identity, causes & meaning of the life of Christ, within and through our life and lifestyle. In Christ/eternal experiences, which are expressed as eternal behaviors, are actually timeless experiences/expressions that originated within God's heart with our spirit being. The Spirit of Christ came to Earth to reveal the eternal Nature of God within and through Believers who are conduits/extensions of Christ in Heaven-on Earth.

BELIEVERS EXISTAS A PROGRESSIVE FULFILLMENT OF WHO WE WERE ETERNALLY IN GOD'S HEART

Never forget that the origin of your spirit being was never on Earth, but beyond it. Always remember, whether we exist in Heaven or Earth, we will always continue to exist as a progressive fulfillment of who we were in the

heart of God before the creation of the celestial or terrestrial Heaven and Earth, respectively. Back to the Future within the heart of God is really the reality of our celestial or terrestrial journeys.

•

ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY TO MEMORIZE

- Ephesians 1:10; 3:9 God is the Source for everything that exist.
- Ephesians 1:4-12 Revelations of our state of existence within the heart of God before the Earth was created.
- Galatians 5:25 Living in the Spirit of God is the experience/expression of Divine Spiritgoverned thoughts and behaviors that originate from eternity.
- John 4:24 Since God is a Spirit, communion (worship) with Him must occur between Spirit/spirit.

PERSONAL APPLICATIONS

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Feedback Partner:
 - According to Ephesians 1:4-12, explain to your team what was our state of existence within the heart of God before the creation of the Earth.
 - Explain to your team how the dualism we experience on Earth, is ultimately for our benefit.
 - How can Believers experience perfect/imperfect knowledge of God, while on Earth?
 - Explain your understanding of why the Author said, "Back to the Future within the heart of God is really the reality of our celestial or terrestrial journeys."

CHAPTER SEVEN

POINTS TO REMEMBER:



GOD HAS NEVER ABANDONED US

Ephesians 4:6, denotes the presence of God within and through everything. Therefore, God is always present with us and never away from us. Genesis 2:7 confirms that the presence of God in His Spirited Breath of Life *within* mankind, makes us an animated being, therefore God is never absent, but always present within every human being as His Breath of Life animates us moment by moment. Without God's presence, as, and within our Breath of Life, we cannot move or have mobility of being. The concept of Sin separating us from God, should be better interpretated as a lack of awareness of the presence of God that is already with and within us. Lack of awareness is sinful separation from God based upon human perspective, but never from God's perspective as His life continues to be the essence of our animation. **Salvation is simply re-connection with Conscious awareness of the Divine presence of God already with/within us**. A cruel parent is one who separates themselves from their child. No way will the child grow in a healthy manner when separated from the parent. God is not a cruel Divine Parent in that He would separate or allow the separation of Himself from

his own children/mankind. God is always with us, and even Sin is not big enough to control the love of God for his children/mankind. Growth in relationship with our Divine Parent comes through growth in spiritual awareness that is globally initiated and sustained by the Spirit of God.

> REFLECTION QUESTION: How would you explain to someone how God's Divine Nature, Presence and authentic personality is ever-present in God's Spirited Breath of Life within humanity? # How would you explain to someone that Sin is simply a *"lack of Awareness of God"* and is overcome through <u>"in"</u> Christ Awareness?

WE WORSHIP GOD, NOT WRITINGS ABOUT GOD

The Spirit of God uses the Judeo-Christian Scriptures as an avenue to create an appetite for spiritual awareness but is never limited, or confined, to any created substitution for Divine Spirit-to-human/spirit communication. Spiritual physics are different from hand-written material physics. The Spirit of God is never limited to the writings of any human being, regardless of how sacred we believe they are because the Spirit of God is unlimited in communication abilities. Our scriptural writings were written to assist us in our spiritual journey, but never for deification, or worship of writings, or to serve as controlling chains for God. Writings only testify of the presence and workings of God to a limited degree. Only the Spirit of God can testify to our human spirit, the immediate presence, and workings of God moment by moment, beyond the limitations of all sacred human writings. We use sacred writings as a tool and not worship them as a means of controlling God by telling God what He can and cannot do or be and behave. The Spirit of God gives life to sacred writings about God, therefore the life of the Spirit of God, which can only be revealed by the Spirit of God to the human spirit, is our compass, and governing criteria. The previous sentence is scarry because of the risk of mis-interpretations that could be detrimental if not controlled by dogma or doctrine. However, "*walking according to the Spirit*" of God is the **reality of Spirit-to-spirit communication**, regardless of which version, language,

or age of sacred scripture we may have that originates from godly inspiration (Romans 8:4; Galatians 5:25; John 16:13).

BELIEVERS ARE SOULS, WHO RESIDE IN CHRIST

Every chapter in every Workbook of the Foundational Course, is based upon the assumption that the reader is a Believer in Christ. Our definition of a Believer, is a person, who has accepted Jesus Christ as their personal Lord and Savior. Traditionally, acceptance of Jesus as one's savior, includes confession of receiving Christ <u>AS</u> your life from one's mouth, and belief from one's heart that Christ is the Son of God according to Romans 10:9. If you have never confessed Jesus, as your Savior and Lord, as an expression of belief from your heart, then why not do it now? Confession of Jesus as your Lord and Savior does not have to be a complicated feat. Let's exercise a confession of heart-belief as we sincerely pray the following prayer:

Dear Jesus. I believe you died on a cross for all of my sins. I believe you rose from a grave with victory over all Sin and death. I receive your victory over Sin in my life, and your ever-abiding presence, in my heart right now. Thank you for your Spirit opening my eyes to your presence, as you now reside within my heart by faith. Thank you, Jesus, for giving me your eternal life in exchange for my broken life. Jesus, from this moment on, I choose your life to be my life, both now and future. According to Romans 10:9 in the Bible, I am now **saved in Christ** by faith. Jesus, because you now live within me, I also live within you-forever. Thank you for my new life, **in Christ**.

Be encouraged to take a few minutes for reflective praise after making this confession of faith. God loves your faith and your praise. Be sure to begin reading the Gospel of John for biblical grounding, in addition to uniting with other Believers for growth through spiritual support.

REFLECTION QUESTION:
 How would you explain to someone why John 3:15-16 means that eternal life is immediately activated upon confession and belief in Christ as Lord/Savior.

LIVING THE ETERNAL LIFE OF CHRIST IN OUR PRESENT NOW

An important note to remember is found in John 3:16, "For God so loved the world until He gave His only begotten son, so that whosoever believes in him shall not perish, but have everlasting life." The Greek language was the original language for the passage of scripture in John 3:16. The phrase "have everlasting *life"* in both John 3:15,16, was grammatically rendered in the present active participle tense in the Greek language. This means everlasting life becomes an actual spiritual reality in your life, upon confession of your belief. You begin to exist everlastingly in Christ upon belief and confession of him from your heart as your Lord and Savior. Awareness of Eternal Living Now is activated within your spirit and eventually revealed through the bible and the Spirit of God, to your mind. Eternal living in Christ, does not begin after your physical death, but begins the moment the Spirit of God honors your confession of belief in Christ by converting your existing spirit into a living spirit of God's living Nature. The conversion of your existing spirit into a living Spirit is done solely by the living Spirit of God. Your spirit being is born-again, OF the Divine Nature of the Spirit of God-in Christ (John 3:5-8). No human being can take credit for this spiritual conversion experience, as this occurrence only takes place between the Spirit of God and your human spirit, alone. Because you are now born-again by/of the Spirit of God, then God's Spirit is the Person who is ultimately qualified to provide Spirit/spirit (Divine Spirit/human spirit) guidance to your born-again spirit moment by moment. The bible and your spiritual support family may be a resource of biblical knowledge and wisdom for you during your spiritual

journey, but the Spirit of God-**in** Christ, will always provide the ultimate guidance throughout your journey from Earth to Heaven. Spend time with God daily through prayer and meditation to learn how to hear and obey His voice. Prayerfully read your bible daily for personal inspiration and increased awareness of how the Spirit of God is fulfilling the Scriptures through your life, and lifestyle.

BORN-AGAIN EXISTENCE AS DIVINE RIGHTEOUSNESS

As a born-again Believer, you now exist <u>as</u> a **new creation** and a new species <u>in Christ</u>. Old things have passed away, and now all have become new from God's point of view because you are a new creation/species to God in Heaven (2 Corinthians 5:17). The new species and creation that you now exist, has become the Divine Righteousness of God as a state of your being (2 Corinthians 5:21). It is important to remember that **you now** "<u>exist</u>" what is right in the sight of God, therefore you now have the capacity to behave God's righteousness as you obey the daily promptings of God's Spirit. Don't be overwhelmed by the mistakes that you might make because you are born-again/growing, not knowing everything. Know that God's eternal Spirit is committed to guiding you in your everlasting journey throughout and beyond this world. Maturity in Christ requires time, experiences, biblical application, and spiritual revelation that leads to inspiration, and motivation to surrender to guidance from the Spirit of God daily. The Spirit of God guarantees your growth in Christ (John 10:27-29). Trust God to guide you, sustain you, and complete you <u>in Christ</u>. God is Faithful, as your eternal companion in every way.

SCRIPTURE MEMORIZATION

- Ephesians 4:6 God is present in everything.
- 2 Corinthians 5:17 You spiritually exist as a new creation/species/genus in Christ.
- 2 Corinthians 5:21 Divine Righteousness is the new state of your "spiritual being" in Christ.
- John 3:5-8 Believers are spiritually born-again of the Nature of the Spirit of God.

PERSONAL APPLICATIONS

- ASSIGNMENT: Explain your understanding of the questions below with your **Feedback Partner**:
 - Explain to your team why John 3:15-16 means that eternal life is immediately activated upon confession and belief in Christ as Lord/Savior.
 - Explain to your team how Believers "exist" as Divine Righteousness and is therefore able to behave Divine Righteousness.
 - Prepare to explain what you learned that was new from reading this workbook with your team and during the next Foundations Online Forum. Don't be shy, just be honest because your words will encourage growth in others who are growing in <u>Christ</u>, just like you.

• To view a video message regarding this Workbook, follow the link below:



END OF THE 1ST THINGS 1ST ELN FOUNDATIONS WORKBOOK...





YOUR ETERNAL IDENTITY IN CHRIST

ELN FOUNDATIONS

WORKBOOK #<u>2</u>

Roland S. Ruffin 2024 ©

All rights reserved. This book or any portion thereof may not be reproduced, or used in any manner whatsoever, without the express written permission of the publisher, except for the use of brief quotations in a book review or scholarly journal.

Copyright: Library of Congress.

First printing 05/2024

www.EternalLivingNow.com Eternallivingnow77@gmail

FOREWORD

The purpose of each Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbook is to provide readers with the basic concepts, vocabulary, and opportunities for guided application of eternal Biblical principles that promote personal growth. Each reader is encouraged to select a Discussion Partner to share interpretations, revelations, personal growth, and testimonies that are received from the information provided in each workbook. *Blessed to be a Blessing* is the <u>outcome</u> we pray for every reader who receives and shares the Eternal Living Now experience with others.

The Structure for each Workbook includes the following Sections:

- CHAPTER STORY:
 - Each Chapter presents Eternal Living Now truths, perspectives from the Bible, and Scriptural applications for our life and lifestyle.
- ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:
 - Certain scriptures that help build Eternal Life Vocabulary, are highlighted, and included in this Section for readers to memorize.
- CHAPTER PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:
 - Application questions that encourage readers to learn "how to" apply the information that is provided in each Workbook, are included in this Section. Readers are to select a Feedback Partner with whom the reader can communicate what they have learned after completing each Chapter. Sharing and teaching others what you have learned provides greater clarity and memory retention for our readers.

Repetition, repetition, and more repetition is required when learning new things. Certain phrases and themes are intentionally repeated in each Chapter in order to familiarize our readers with Eternal Living Now language, concepts, and points of view. Our *Learning through Relearning Model* for training through repetition, has proven to be an effective way for people to remember, internalize, and take command of the new materials presented in each Eternal Living Now workbook.

Because God is eternal, He is already having an eternal relationship with us, whether we are, or are not, aware of Him. Each workbook was written to encourage everyone, and especially Believers <u>in</u> Christ, towards growth in greater *awareness* of God's <u>eternal</u> means and methods of communicating with humanity. Divine health, healing, wholeness, and well-being, originate from the Nature of our eternal God, and each workbook focuses on the different components of God's Nature that serves as <u>the</u> eternal solution for mortal and immortal beings in all of God's creations.

Enjoy, and be blessed as you complete and receive revelations from God through each workbook. As you are blessed, the world in which we live becomes more blessed. Blessed to be a Blessing is what Eternal Living Now is all about. Selah!

Blessings,

Roland & Pennie Ruffin

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Chapter One	Consciousness, Body, Soul & Spirit	06
Chapter Two	What is <u>in</u> Christ, Eternally	24
Chapter Three	Your Eternal Identity <u>in</u> Christ?	
Chapter Four	Your Godly Relationship before Earth	42
Chapter Five	The ever-abiding Presence of God	46
Chapter Six	Importance of Identity Awareness	52
Chapter Seven	Your Eternal Presence in a 3-D World	57

CHAPTER ONE



CONSCIOUSNESS, BODY, SOUL & SPIRIT

In order to go forward, you must first know where you presently are. In malls across America, mall-maps have markers that indicate "YOU ARE HERE" as a reference point for navigation and a successful mall experience. In assessing were you are, regarding the knowledge of your relationship in Christ, the following questions are provided to encourage/reveal honest answers and self-introspection:

- How aware are you of God's Consciousness within your soul and your spirit being, <u>in</u> Christ?
- What eternally exists in Christ within your spirit in this present moment?
- What does your Eternal ID in Christ, look like?
- How aware are you of your relationship within the heart of God before the creation of the earth?
- How much are you aware of the presence of God within His Breath of Life, which is ever-present within you?

- How knowledgeable are you of the world-changing power that resides within your Eternal ID, in Christ?
- How aware are you of the impact of your eternal <u>in</u> Christ/presence, within our 3-D world?
- List several behaviors in your life/lifestyle, which express eternal behaviors of your born-again spirit in Christ?
- How are you speaking eternal language daily?

Be honest, if you are like most Believers in Christ, you probably had serious challenges answering all of the questions above without stuttering. Because we have been taught a lot about the sinful-self in our earth suit, but very little about our eternal sinless-self in Christ, we are language-deficient when it comes to explaining the eternal realities of God-in Christ within us (Believers). Long testimonies about who we were before we were born-again, in comparison to our micro-testimonies concerning the present state of our eternal existence in Christ, is usually the imbalanced testimonials Believers possess because of the imbalanced teachings received. The time has come for balanced teachings on the sinful-self, and sinless-self, which is experienced by Believer in our 3-D (dimensional) world. There is a calculated reason and strategy behind the universal ignorance Believers share regarding their eternal identity in Christ within our present Now. The enemy knows that the best way to control a person who is too powerful, is to keep the powerful person ignorant of their identity. Yes, the enemy wants Believers to believe their identities are based upon non-eternal labels, or man-made titles and positions that pass away. The enemy is happy when we reduce our identity to only a preacher, deacon, usher, choir member, trustee, or evangelist, etc. Man-made titles and institutional labels do not frighten spirits in high places. Believers, who know their eternal identity in Christ, are the enemy's worst nightmare because these Believers know they are unbeatable and authorized with Throne room authority to manifest heaven on earth in unstoppable ways. It is time for the veil over our eternal identity in Christ to be lifted so that we can win spiritual battles with less wrong enemy casualties.

Most of us are already aware of the less-than-perfect desires of our flesh nature, or what is in Sin, or what is in failure. It is time now to know what is <u>in</u> Christ, <u>in</u> Christ, <u>IN</u> CHRIST (*intentionally repeated*). Knowledge <u>outside</u> of Christ will not profit us eternally. <u>In</u> Christ Awareness is eternally profitable for every Believer.

Knowing who, what, when, where, and why we exists <u>in</u> Christ, is the focus and goal of this Workbook and every Eternal Living Now Workbook in our Foundations Courses. Forever, Believers will receive revelations regarding the eternal realities that reside <u>in</u> Christ. Taking this Foundations Course is a major step in overcoming programmed ignorance of eternal identity by receiving a biblically based understanding of your eternal ID, and relationship <u>in</u> Christ, that no one can ever take away from you.

So, let's begin our journey into a deeper understanding of our eternal identity (ID) **in** Christ, within our present Now, by focusing on the relationship of the Divine Consciousness of God that exists before-within-beyond Believers, **in** Christ.

WHO & WHAT IS CONSCIDUSNESS

We <u>capitalize</u> the word **C**onsciousness with a capital "<u>C</u>" when it refers to an attribute or expression of God. The Hebrew Scriptures introduced the Consciousness of God in the very first Chapter of the first book of the bible. In Genesis 1:1, "*In the beginning Elohim-God*," our God is introduced as Conscious Being, who preceded the existence of all creations. **Consciousness is the eternal existence of intelligent Awareness** that <u>includes</u> self-awareness, ephemeral awareness, and eternal awareness. This means the intelligence of God's Consciousness exists within everything that exists since God is the Source of all existence. I reiterate, Consciousness exists within and beyond the particle physics of any/everything.

The Consciousness of God existed before the existence of all creations. Before there was the presence of anything, God already existed as the Consciousness of *"I AM WHAT I AM AND WILL BE"* (Exodus 3:14; Revelation 1:8). God denoted self-awareness through descriptions of Himself, His intentions, and behaviors in Leviticus 20:7. God-<u>in</u> Christ, who *"is in all and through all,"* also exists within the conscious intelligence of every particle that comprises the core-manifestations of all energetic forms of creation (Ephesians 4:6; John 1:3; Colossians 1:16,17). Genesis 1 sets the stage for the recent discoveries of modern Quantum Physics which confirms that the presence of the intelligence of Consciousness, instructs, informs, and

governs the arrangements and configurations of all sub-atomic particle compositions of matter and material forms. Everything experienced with our five senses is a manifestation of energy and Divine intelligence informs the orchestration of all energies. When the Conscious Being of God said, "Let there be," the energized particle compositions of matter responded by materializing God's utterances into energized material forms. The transition from "Let there be," to "and there was" in Genesis 1, represents the sound of Conscious thought, becoming things. In short, all material forms of matter, including our earth suits, and everything we can observe with our five senses, can be reduced to configurations of sub-atomic particles that receive their intellect/orchestration from the intelligence of the Consciousness that ultimately originates from within God. Yes, modern science is finally catching up with the advanced truths of the Bible that declared the presence of God "in all and through all" over 2000 years ago (Ephesians 4:6). The Consciousness of Divine intelligence, exists within the human soul, the human spirit, and our earth suits as well. Since the Consciousness of God exists sub-atomically within everything, then every component of human personhood is informed and sustained by the Conscious intelligence of God that is ever-present within us, regardless of how religion tries to separate God from us unless certain religious obligations are achieved. How can God ever be separated from you since the orchestrating and governing intelligence of God governs the smallest particles of existence for everything, including the smallest particle compositions of our human personhood? If the intelligence of God were separated from us, we could not think, move, have being, or even exists. We "live, move, and have our being" because of the moment-by-moment presence of the intelligent Consciousness of God creating and sustaining the existence that we experience in this universe (Acts 17:28).

PRESENCE OF CONSCIOUSNESS IN EVERY PARTICLE OF MATERIAL UNIVERSE

It is worth repeating that Divine Conscious intelligence exists within every particle and sub-particle of the atoms that manifest **all** creations. Everything in creation(s) exists as a form of energy. Energy is neither created nor destroyed according to the Laws of Thermodynamics. The **intelligence** within energy that directs, informs, organizes, and orchestrates all energetic particles into material manifestations in our universe, comes from the Consciousness of God. *Repeated point to remember: Consciousness governs the energy of all material creations and material manifestations of energetic particles*. For example, electrons, as some of the smallest

particles, are aware and influenced by human consciousness even when observed at the micro-atomic level by human beings. This means that our thoughts influence, orchestrate, and can even govern the atomic and sub-atomic arrangements of the particles that formulate our material world. This is why scientific experiments, such as the Slit Experiment with electrons, consistently indicate differences in the behavior of electrons when observed by inanimate objects such as computerized microscopes, verses, observation by the consciousness of a human observer behind the microscope. In other words, electrons behave in a certain way when observed by a machine but will consistently behave differently when observed by a human being. The intelligence within electrons and sub-atomic particles that are the tiniest known particles in existence, has substantiated scientifically, its awareness of the difference between a human or non-human observer as scientific fact. Science is catching up with episodes in the Garden of Eden in Genesis 2, where Adam's thoughts created animal names and as Adam named them-so they became! Thoughts really do create, govern, and sustain all things. Be careful to intentionally manage your thoughts because thoughts, when uttered through speech, creatively impacts the particle universe of all creations, for better or for worse.

Consciousness is not just the composition of thought(s). **Consciousness is also a state of being and awareness that pre-exists the creation of all things.** I repeat, Divine Consciousness precedes the existence of all thoughts, and <u>originates</u> the capacity for thought-ideas, and thought-manifestations as creations. In other words, God-Consciousness pre-exists the existence of every*thing*. Through the intelligence of God-Consciousness, the existence of everything is created and sustained (Colossians 1:16,17). **God, who is the Source and originator of Consciousness, as well as the Conscious intelligence within everything**, will one day consummate existence itself within the Consciousness of Christ (Colossians 1:15-20, John 1:3). In short, God-<u>in</u> Christ is the Source, Sustainer, and Culmination of all Consciousness within all creations in existence. The paragraph you just read may be a little deep, so you are encouraged to read it again before proceeding.

REFLECTION QUESTION(S)

Particle consciousness is affirmed by Science. Is there a difference between the intelligence of consciousness within every particle, and God's Consciousness? Think about how you would explain your answer during an ELN online conference.

Now that you have re-read and understood the previous paragraph, let's proceed to see the relationship between Consciousness, and our earth suits, through an Eternal Living Now (ELN) lens.

ELN VIEW OF OUR EARTH SUIT BODIES

Our earth suit is the component of our personhood that originally was formed from the dust of the earth (Genesis 2:7). If we lived on the moon or mars, our terrestrial bodysuit would be called a moon or mars-suit, but we call it our earth suit because we exists on planet Earth. Our earth suit is also called our flesh-nature, as well as "soma" in the original Greek language of the New Testament. According to Genesis 2:7 our earth suit was created from dust to accompany the existence of the Divine Spirited Breath of spirit being that resides within our earth suit. As a moon suit exists to house what resides within it, likewise, the purpose of our earth suit is to serve as a house for the habitation of our mind and spirit being. It is important to remember that our earth suit was created from earth for earth mobility under the intelligence of our mind and spirit being. The material earth suit was created to **follow** directions from the immaterial components of our personhood that are Consciousness, spirit, and mind. As our spirit influences our mind, the earth suit should behaviorally mirror these spiritual influences. Our earth suit body is in full alignment with the original purposes of God for its existence when surrendered to the governing of the union between the Spirit of God and our human spirit, as One Spirit/spirit. "Walking" and being "led by the Spirit/spirit" is normal for healthy earth suit behaviors that glorify God (Romans 8:14, Galatians 5:25). Abnormal behaviors for Believers occur when earth suit natures attempt to direct or manage our spirits, because the dust of our earth suit, was never created to control the Divinity of our spirited souls that originates directly from God.

Thoughts, originating from Consciousness within our minds and spirits, do not originate from the dust of our earth, and therefore require a vessel or vehicle of the earth (earth suit) for interaction with earthly entities,

including people. Our bodies were constructed to actualize, manifest, and make visible the immortal, nonmaterial origins of the Conscious thoughts that govern earth suits. As aforementioned, our bodies can behave in ways that mirror godly character and Divine Nature to others in our world. Our bodies can provide viewable examples of kind behaviors, loving acts, expressions of mercy, and compassion that others may emulate. Since behaviors are usually learned from someone or something, why not internally surrender our earth suits to the control of the Spirit of God so that the world can have behavioral examples of eternal healthiness and wholeness? Since "one picture is worth a thousand words," loud body language can communicate our behavioral pictures beyond the limitations of spoken words. The language of our earth suit behaviors can be used as a universal language of godliness within every culture and dialect. People can <u>see</u> and perceive kindness, love, and compassion before it is orally translated it into their language. Your earth suit can be a powerful vehicle for the Kingdom of God on earth when surrendered to the directives and control of the Spirit of God.

EARTH SUITS WERE CREATED TO SURVIVE AND SERVE ON EARTH

Our earth suits were programmed for self-survival in order to remain alive on earth to serve the desires of our mind and spirits. The self-surviving nature of our earth suit is not intrinsically sinful, but simply self-centered. The reason why the flesh-nature of our earth suit is often associated with sinfulness, is due to its weakness to the **extreme** self-serving, and self-centered nature of Sin which is very similar to the self-centered survival nature of our earth suit. The nature of Sin is extreme self-centeredness that originates from opposition to God's righteousness. Satan/Lucifer is the Father of sinful iniquity (John 8:44-48, Ezekiel 28:15) due to Lucifer/Satan's rebellion against the righteousness of God in the heavenlies (Ezekiel 28, Isa 14). For example, in Ezekiel 28 and Job 1, what God deemed as right and holy; Satan consistently advocated the opposite of God's viewpoint. Sin is intentional self-serving and self-centered for survival purposes on our earth. When Sin infected the DNA of our flesh-nature through the Fall of Adam and his descendants in the Garden of Eden, the DNA of our earthy nature remained weak to the nature of Sin. God's solution to our inherited condition of weakness included the supernatural birth of a savior through a virgin. Since weakness to the infection of Sin

was transmitted through the seed of the male in Hebrew ideology, the birth-conception of Yeshua-Jesus had to occur without the seed of a human male. As you probably recall, the conception of Jesus occurred between a human virgin female, and the eternally non-human Spirit of the Most High (Matt 1:18,19). Because Yeshua-Jesus did not possess the fallen *male* DNA of Adam, the earth suit he possessed from his birth Mother was not **generationally** weak to the infection of Sin, like most of us. Yeshua-Jesus was born equipped to remain Sin-free (by choice) until the time came for him to receive the totality of the Sins of humanity into his body while on the cross. Jesus became our Sin, so that we could spiritually become his sinlessness. Because of the saving power of Christ, the earth suit component of our personhood, which exist with a propensity for surrender to the infection of Sin, is not the end of our story because of the spiritual component of our bornagain personhood that exists as the sinless Nature of God-<u>in</u> Christ. As descendants of Adam's fallen DNA, our earth suits will always be weak to the presence of Sin in our universe, but our born-again spirits <u>in</u> Christ, rexists beyond Sin as a new creation/species/ genus that possess the authentic sinless Nature of Christ from everlasting to everlasting.

REFLECTION QUESTION(S)

Your earth suit was created for mobility on Earth. If Sin did not exist, would there be anything wrong with the earthly appetites and desires of your earthsuit? Think about how you would explain your answer during an ELN online conference.

Traditionally, we have been taught a lot about the fallen nature of our flesh. Ask any Believer who they were before their born-again conversion in Christ and prepare to hear at least an hour's worth of testimony. Ask the same Believer who they are <u>in Christ eternally</u>, and the testimony is reduced to seconds. Why is this so? Balance is the Key. We need a balanced teaching, that not only informs Believers about their fallen flesh-nature, but more so, about their unfallen, sinless, Divine Nature, <u>in</u> Christ. For Believers, constant Sin consciousness, and focus on the weaknesses of our flesh nature, is not what we want to major on. Since 1 Corinthians 15:50, indicates the fleshly nature of our bodies will never enter heaven anyway, then why should our testimonies continue to be fleshly heavy and spiritually light? Constant pursuit of knowledge of eternal

spirit being and our eternal ID, is the most worthy prioritization of focus for Believers. Since heaven is our future, then the heavenly Nature of Christ should dominate our research and teachings, relative to our eternal identity as we progressively major on awareness of our future self, rather than our past flesh-natured self. Our born-again Nature is who we presently are and are becoming for evermore. Shouldn't information on our born-again eternal identity in Christ be more important to Believers than our exhaustive teachings on Sinconsciousness. I repeat, our language for Sin-consciousness is too well developed, whereas our vocabulary for personal eternal identity in our present now, is usually language-deficient. Sin within our flesh-nature is our past. Eternal life within our spirit being is our present and future Now. We are challenged to major on the majors of eternal life, rather than major on the minors of death and Sin consciousness.

CHOOSE LIFE-BODY SPEAKING

Repetition and more repetition is the modus operandi of each Workbook. An intentional reiteration of the aforementioned paragraphs is presented as follows: As we think, we behave, as we behave, we become. Focusing our thought-life on the eternal life that exists within our born-again spirits will result in greater awareness of our identity, body-presence, and behavioral expressions of eternal life. *"As a man thinks, so is he"* (Proverbs 23:7). It is time for our Christian training to major on informing Believers of the eternal realities, which exists and reside **in** Christ, because Yeshua-Jesus is our life, and in him *"we live, move and have our being"* (Acts 17:28). Just like there is spirit-language, soul-language, and mind-language, there is also body-language. Allow your bodily behaviors to testify loudly about the eternal presence of Christ that reside within your spirit. Body speaking is unique and effective when observed by others. Remember, someone is always watching you to learn how to refine the language of their body-talk and lifestyles. Let your body language speak life-eternal to every observer by progressively allowing Christ to fully be himself, within, and through, every behavioral expression daily.

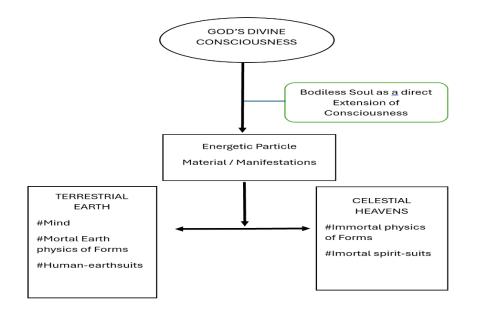
ELN VIEW OF OUR SOUL

Your soul is the immaterial and immortal component of your personhood that resides within your earth suit and spirit suit. Your soul is your main connection and station for interaction with Divine Consciousness.

Because **your soul is uniquely a direct extension of Consciousness that ultimately originates from God,** the intentions of Consciousness, which are interpreted as thoughts within the soul, are then re-interpreted as terrestrial thoughts by the mind, and subsequently processed as soul-intentions and thoughts for bodily expressions. The soul, as a direct extension of God's Consciousness, requires a body or sheath, incubator, house, receptacle, covering or container of some sort for visibility in the sensory realm of creation. Souls reside in spirit suits for visible mobility in the celestial heavenly realms. Souls on earth, are housed in spirit suits, that also reside within earth suits, for terrestrial mobility on Earth. Because the relationships between Consciousness, soul and spirit may be new for many Believers, the aforementioned statements above will be repetitiously reinterpreted for greater clarity throughout this manual's pericope on the Soul.

Your soul within your spirit suit, is capable of full awareness of the infinite intentions of God's Consciousness. Just like your earth suit companions and vehicles the desires of your immaterial spirit for earthly mobility, your spirit suit houses and companions the desires of your soul for spirit-realm mobility. Connecting the dots should look like the following: God Consciousness communicates with your soul that's housed within your spirit-suit, which is also housed within your earth suit. Your spirit suit is necessary for mobility in the celestial/spiritual realm, and your earth suit is necessary for mobility on the terrestrial earth. Just like the heart-organ in your physical body has a thinking capacity that is different from the thinking processes of your brain, your spirit, which houses your soul, also has a thinking capacity that companions the thoughts of your soul, which differ from your earth suit thoughts. Your mind is the computer that functions as the processing center for the integration of all thoughts (eternal, ephemeral, soul, and spirit, emotional) within our 3-D (3rd dimensional) world. This highly complex process can be better stated as follows: Your soul is the nonperishable component of your personhood that resides within both your perishable body suit, and nonperishable spirit suit, and communicates the intelligent intentions of Consciousness to your mind and spirit and eventually process through your brain to your earth suit-body. In short. Immortal thoughts, which originate from Divine Consciousness, are received by your soul that resides within your spirit suit and interpreted & expressed through your mind within your earth suit-body for spiritual expression through human experiences.

Review Illustration 1-A.1 for an Outlay of relationships between Consciousness, soul, spirit, mind, and body in the example below:





Now let's do a quick review for greater clarity on this ELN view of the Soul:

- Soul-intelligence comes from spaces/places received directly from God-Consciousness.
- Intelligent awareness, which originates beyond our bodies or earth, and that comes to and through our soul from Consciousness, is knowingly or unknowingly ever-present within every particle of existence.

- Consciousness is uncreated, and is therefore shapeless and formless, as it resides within the soul that is housed within a spirit suit or earth suit for mobility in heaven or earth, respectively.
- Connecting the dots... As the Soul is a direct extension of God's Consciousness, the soul is housed within a spirit suit for <u>visible expression</u> with spiritual beings, in addition to being housed in an earth suit for <u>visible expression</u> through human beings on earth (earth suits may be seen by celestial beings as well).

A simpler illustration of connections between the Consciousness of God within the soul, which is housed within a spirit suit for celestial spirit beings, in addition to the spirit suit being housed within an earth suit for terrestrial beings with earth suits, is provided in Figure 1 A.2 below:

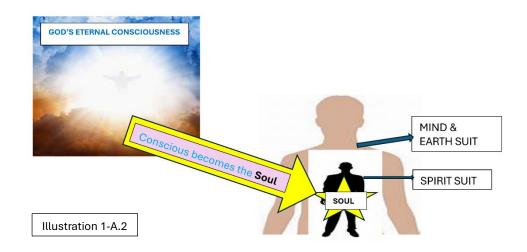


Illustration 1 A.2 is explained as follows: The Consciousness of God, that eternally exist beyond any created form, thought, or perception, *extends itself* as the essence of the soul. The highest extension/mirror of Consciousness is the soul. The soul, which also eternally exist beyond any created form as a <u>direct</u> extension of Divine Consciousness, is housed in an immortal spiritual form that we call a spirit suit for Angels and celestial beings. The immortal spirit form/spirit suit, which houses the soul for celestial entities, is itself, also

housed in a mortal earth suit/human body for human earthly habitation. Spirit suits and earth suits are the visible forms that can be seen in heaven by spirits, and on Earth by spirits and human beings.

ELN VIEW OF OUR SPIRIT SUITS

Just like our mortal earth suits exists to serve as our earthly house and vehicle for our souls, our immortal spirit suits exists as our spiritual house and vehicle for our immortal souls in immortal environments. As mortal earth suit bodies exists as a material composition of condensed energetic forms, likewise, our spirit suits exists as an immaterial composition of spiritual forms. No one knows if/what certain frequencies of energy can formulate material compositions of spiritual forms, because no one really knows what the physics of spiritual forms are really made of. The physics of the spirit-realm may probably be comprised of certain wavelengths of energetic particles that are similar to our natural world, but once again, no one knows for certain in our 3-D world. For now, we will call the physics of animated spiritual forms, viewable manifestations of spiritual being. Angelic spirit beings in the Bible are often identified as possessing the physics of form/bodies, that can ascend and descend directionally, in addition to possessing body shapes that can be adorned with ornaments, robes, and the (appearance) of clothing as well (John 1:51; Genesis 28:12; Ezekiel 28:12-13; Daniel 10:4-6; Mark 16:5). The spiritual bodies of spirits often have a glorious appearance that reflect the Consciousness of their souls or inner being (Luke 9:29-30; Ezekiel 1:7, 8:2). Since Consciousness has no shape or form, the spiritual forms/suits that housed the conscious souls of heavenly spirit beings mirror the brightness of their consciousness with "countenance like lightening and clothing as white as snow" (Matthew 28:3). The outer spiritual forms of spirit beings that are attired with clothing, and the internal countenance and consciousness of their souls, harmoniously mirror each other (as the outer is-so is the inner). Because heavenly angels exists the glory of God, their spirit forms/suits, and attire that cover their spirit suits, accurately reflect the inward glory of their Consciousness. The ability for Consciousness to be reflected through celestial spirit-suits and mirrored through clothing, was also manifested in our terrestrial 3-D world through episodes on the Mount of Transfiguration with Jesus, and as Moses descended from the mountain of God, in both cases the glory of God within their Consciousness was physically mirrored through their bodies

and clothing (Mark 9:2; Matthew 17:2; Exodus 34:25). Many artists throughout the ages tried to capture the inner glory of Consciousness, as mirrored through clothing, with bright lights painted above or surrounding the head of the person or subject of the picture. Testimonies abound from people witnessing a brightness surrounding Believers who have fasted and prayed for many days or received the infilling of the Holy Spirit during a special service. From ancient times to modern times, the ability for clothing to mirror the glory of the Consciousness of God within the human spirit or non-human celestial spirit, remains a constant. From the 1st century to our present century, the brightness of the glory of God can be mirrored through Believers in ways that literally make them the *"light of the world"* (Matthew 5:14). Newsflash! Believers, <u>in</u> Christ, you exists as a state of eternal light that clothing cannot conceal, even if you are unaware of it (John 8:12)!

REFLECTION QUESTION(S)

What was your understanding of the relationship between your soul and spirit before reading this Workbook? Think/understand how you would compare your previous understanding of soul/spirit relationships with the Workbook's position on soul/spirit

Your spirit being within your earth suit, is a viewable manifestation of spiritual form that can been seen by celestial heavenly beings right now. God and angels can see what Apostle Paul calls your "spiritual house" or spirit-self as it exists within your mortal body (1Corinthians 5:1). Upon death, the animation of your earthly house ceases, while the animated existence of your spiritual house continues to exist because spirit beings are immortal and cannot cease to exist. This means one part of your present personhood exists in a timely way (earth suit), and the immortal component of your personhood exists timelessly (soul, spirit). Whether you are aware of it or not, a part of you already exists everlastingly wherever you may reside. Quick review again: Your soul is eternal because it eternally originates from the heart of our eternal God, your spirit suit and earth suit exists to house your eternal soul. Your soul is not created but uncreated, since soul-Consciousness preexists any creation, therefore the extension of Consciousness as a soul, has uncreated origins. The <u>origin</u> of spirit suits, that houses souls, is not exhaustively explained in the Bible. It is assumed that spirit suits, as well as earth suits, were created to house uncreated souls in either heaven or earth. The Bible often presents spirit

and soul interchangeably, as both terms may mean the same thing in some scriptures (Gen. 41:8, and Ps. 42:6; John 12:27 and 13:21, *because both soul/spirit refer to the life-principle*.). For clarity purposes, we are separating soul as an uncreated extension of Consciousness, from the created spirit suit, which is the physics of immortal/spiritual form, for the structured mobility of Consciousness in the spirit realm. A simpler explanation is that in the earth realm, our created mortal (perishable) earth suits, house our uncreated souls, and in the spirit realm, immortal (non-perishable) spirit suits house uncreated celestial souls. Mortal houses (bodies) exists for the mobility of animated beings on earth, and immortal houses (bodies) exists for the mobility of animated beings.

CONSCIOUS SOULS PRECEED THE EXISTSIENCE OF CREATIONS

Our bible indicates that Consciousness within the soul, which resides within spirit suits, gives spirit beings the capacity to think intelligently, live forever, exercise mobility, make moral and ethical decisions, and engage the physical laws of movement in multi-dimensional ways as they move boulders, in addition to unlocking chains during the incarceration of Apostle Peter (Matt 28:2, Acts 12:7). Spirits in the heavenly household are able to interact with spirit beings on earth, under the earth, and in the celestial heavens as well (Matthew 1:20, Hebrews 1:13-14, Revelation 20:1-3). Human souls, which reside within spirit suits, possess abilities to exercise the intelligence of Consciousness within the soul in ways that provide meaning, direction, and intuitive connection with our mind and body. Remember, the soul must have residence within a form of some kind, i.e., spirit suit or earth suit, in order to exercise spiritual/physical expression in dimensional realities on earth, exists because of the presence of our spirit suit/being within our earth suits. Never forget, we are built to experience and express timeless realities through timely creations in our world. Once again, King Solomon was right when he revealed that *"eternity* (really) *resides within the heart of man"* (Ecclesiastes 3:11).

As aforementioned, humans exists as immortal souls that reside within immortal spirit suits that are housed in mortal earth suits for mobility on Earth. Our souled spirits or spiritual souls, are the everlasting, eternal, and non-perishing components of our personhood that will exists forever in heaven or hell. As aforementioned, **in** Christ, our born-again spirits <u>uniquely</u> exists as the life of Christ in both this world, and the world to come. The old creation of Angels and the heavenly host, exists as a society of spiritual beings, but human spirits who exists **in** Christ as a new creation and genus, are unique and so different, that a new heaven and earth will be required for their final dwelling (Revelation 12,13). There is no species **in** Christ that has, is, or will ever be like born-again Believers, in heaven or earth because Believers are the new revelation and blood washed-expression of God's Nature of Love throughout the ages.

OUR SOUL, SPIRIT, BODY COLLECTIVELY

Reiteration and more reiteration: Now that you know there are slight differences between the soul, spirit, and body, let's connect the dots as to how these components of your personhood co-exists together. Hopefully, it was registered in your memory by now that the **Consciousness** of God's Being precedes all states of existence. The presence of the intelligence of Consciousness resides within every micro/macro-particle of all energetic and material forms of reality. The **soul** is an uncreated extension of God's Consciousness. Divine Consciousness is housed in a soul/**spirit suit** for celestial beings in the heavenlies, and a soul/**earth suit** for earthly terrestrial human beings. The earth suit was necessary for the incubation and mobility of Consciousness residing in spirit suits for immortal expressions through mortal human bodies. In short, each of us exists as souled-extensions of Consciousness that reside in spirit suits that have mobility on earth through earth suits.

YOUR EXISTENCE IS PRICELESS

Each of us exists as a marvelous workmanship of God. All of us are worthy, eternally valuable, and significant, simply because we *"exist."* Nothing that exists is invaluable or unworthy. All existence, exists as an intrinsic Conscious necessity and value that differentiates from non-existence. If our existence were unworthy of value or necessity, we simply would remain non-existent. Never forget, Divine Consciousness has deemed your energetic and eternal presence as worthy of existence forever, regardless of the opinions of institutions, people, or vested (less than human) agendas disguised through human writings. Because you exists, you are

eternally special, valuable, and worthy. How Consciously Aware of your eternal value are you cognizant of is the real question, rather than the cradle-to-casket social programming you have received.

Now let's connect dots that are relevant to your Eternal Identity (ID) <u>in</u> Christ. **Ten Eternal Quick Reference Points**, that every Believer should be settled, established, and resolved upon, are provided as follows:

- 1. God is Eternal (Deuteronomy 33:27)
- 2. God is a Spirit (John 4:24)
- 3. Jesus Christ is Eternal (John 14:20)
- 4. God -<u>in</u> Christ is an Eternal Relationship (1 John 1:1-3)
- 5. God-<u>in</u> Christ within Believers is an eternal relationship; therefore, Believers exists an eternal relationship with God in our present now <u>in</u> Christ (Galatians 3:26, Romans 12:5, Ephesians 2:6)
- 6. Believers are Born-Again <u>OF</u> the Spirit of God (John 3:5,6,8)
- 7. Believers spiritually exists in Oneness with the Spirit of God (1 Corinthians 6:17)
- 8. The union of the Spirit of God with the spirit of the Believer is permanent/everlasting (John 14:16-17)
- 9. Believers live Eternal/Everlasting Life in our present NOW (John 3:15,16) ("*Have*" is Present Active Subjunctive in the original Greek language which means Eternal Life is experienced upon spiritual conversion).
- 10. Jesus came from heaven to live his heavenly life in/through Believers (John 3:13).

BELIEVER'S POINTS TO REMEMBER

Every Believer is encouraged to memorize the **Ten Eternal Quick Reference Points** mentioned above. Allow these 10 points to serve as your foundation and quick reference for Eternal Living Now discussions with Believers who have been <u>heavily</u> informed about the sinful identity of their earth suit but <u>inadequately</u> informed about Scriptures that reveal eternal realities <u>in</u> Christ. The nature of our flesh is really our earthly past because this nature will never enter heaven, however, eternal realities, in addition to the sinless nature of our born-again spirit <u>in</u> Christ, is our present and future in the heavenlies. Since we live for our future and not our past, we want our discussions with Believers to consistently mirror the destiny of our destination.

[Chapter One]

ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

Now let's connect the dots regarding eternal realities <u>in</u> Christ. The points below are truths that every Believer should be settled, established, and resolved upon:

- God is Eternal (Deuteronomy 33:27)
- God is a Spirit (John 4:24)
- Jesus Christ is Eternal (John 14:20)
- God in Christ is an Eternal Relationship (1 John 1:1-3)
- God-<u>in</u> Christ within Believers is an eternal relationship; therefore, Believers exists an eternal relationship with God in our present now **in** Christ (Galatians 3:26, Romans 12:5, Ephesians 2:6)
- Believers are Born-Again <u>OF</u> the Spirit of God (John 3:5,6,8)
- Believers spiritually exists in Oneness with the Spirit of God (1 Corinthians 6:17)
- The union of the Spirit of God with the spirit of the Believer is permanent/everlasting (John 14:16-17)
- Believers live Eternal/Everlasting Life in our present NOW (John 3:15,16) ("Have" is Present Active Subjunctive in the original Greek language which means Eternal Life is experienced upon spiritual conversion).
- Jesus came from heaven to live his heavenly life in/through Believers (John 3:13).

[Chapter One]

CHAPTER ONE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Explain why our eternal God is already having an eternal relationship with us.
 - Explain why your identity and existence **in** Christ is not just temporary, but eternal.
 - Explain why there is a slight difference between your soul and your spirit being.

- Explain the difference between your spirit and earth suit-body.
- Explain the relationship between Divine Consciousness and your human soul.

CHAPTER TWO

WHAT IS IN CHRIST, ETERNALLY?



SINLESS DNA IN CHRIST

A young maiden, who was a virgin named Mary, gave birth to Yeshua bar Yosef, who was also called Jesus the son of Joseph in our English language around the approximate year of 3 B.C.E. Since Hebrew ideology believed that the nature of Sin was transferred genetically through the sperm/seed of the male, God made sure that the conception of Jesus would be based upon the seed of the Spirit of God within the egg in Mary's ovaries, and not the genetically infected sperm of a human male. This meant Jesus was born as a human because of the DNA of his Mother, and also Divine, because of the Divine Nature the Spirit's seed that "overshadowed" (impregnated) Mary. Christian Theology called the union of the Spirit of God with the humanity of Jesus an incarnation. As an incarnation, Jesus represents the highest representation of humanity, and the highest revelation of God in heaven, on earth. Jesus died on the cross for the past, present, and future sins of humanity. Jesus was buried in a tomb but rose from his tomb-grave with all authority over Sin[s] (Matthews

28:17). Jesus defeated Sin by condemning it to the fleshly fallen nature of humanity that was inherited through Adam's fallen DNA in the Garden of Eden (Romans 8:3). By condemning Sin's power to the fleshly earth suit of mankind, it allowed the human spirit to exist **in** Christ beyond the reach of Sin. Remember, Sin and sins are condemned in the flesh nature of our earth suits. The born-again nature of our spirit being **in** Christ, exists without Sin/sins, because it now exists in Oneness with the Divine Nature of the Spirit of God. Paul confirms the Oneness of our spirit's nature with God's Nature in 1 Corinthians 6:17, as he confirms that the Nature of the Spirit of God and our human spirit are now ONE SPIRIT, **in** Christ. Now that you know that the existence and identity of your born-again spirit being is postured **in** Christ, it is also time to know more about the volumes of spiritual, everlasting, and eternal realities that are resident within the person and Divine Nature of Jesus Christ, and also within Believers **in** Christ.

Whatever resides eternally <u>in</u> Christ is the most important information, inspiration, presence, power, behavioral intentions, identity, character attributes, and evolutionary reality, that we could ever embrace as Believers. Some <u>in</u> Christ realities are provided as follows:

- Existence <u>in</u> Christ, is also existence in God the Father and Divine Spirit, because the "*fullness*" of the God-head in heaven, also exists <u>in</u> Christ (Colossians 2:9).
- The Divine <u>Nature</u> of our Father in heaven is the exact same Divine eternal Nature that resides <u>in</u> Christ because they are One (John 10:30).
- We are already One, <u>with</u>, and <u>in</u>, the Father in heaven (John 10:30, 1 Corinthians 6:17, John 17:21-23), therefore we have a Oneness Divine relationship through God-<u>in</u> Christ.

REFLECTION QUESTION(S)

This Workbook and Colossians 2:9 affirm that the *"fullness of God"* resides <u>in</u> Christ. Believers exists within the *"fullness of God"* <u>in</u> Christ. Think and understand how you would explain what the fullness of God looks like in your life now, and future. How would you share your viewpoints during an ELN online conference?

THE FULLNESS OF GOD RESIDES IN CHRIST

We no longer have to search for God or invite Him to come from outside of our universe to our worship services, because our born-again spirits exists as God's Divine Nature in heaven, while we reside on earth. God is with us always because God is within us, in Christ. Believers are always spiritually One with, and in, the Spirit of Christ. It is critically important to remember as we are One in/with the Spirit of Christ, we are also One in Christ with God the Father because of His Oneness in/with Christ. Therefore, the Oneness of the Father in the Son (Christ) and Holy Spirit, is also the Oneness in the union between the Spirit of God and our human spirit as a unique born-again species in Christ. If it feels like we are being overly repetitious, it's because your posture and ID in Christ is extremely important and warrants intentional repetition. Never forget, the Oneness of the Trinity of God in heaven, is the same Oneness-Nature that resides in Christ within Believers. Therefore, all that is eternally within God, already resides within Believers in Christ as the fullness of God. The question is not how much of God is in/with Believers, but how AWARE are believers of the "fullness" of God that resides in Christ, within Believers. As aforementioned, Believers are fully loaded with the capacity to sample awareness of the fullness of God while in human bodies, as well as experience the fullness of God when released beyond the limitations of mortal bodies. The Oneness of God cannot be understood through the intellect of our earth suits as flesh and blood cannot comprehend the infinite Oneness of God. Our mortal bodies simply cannot manage the overwhelming fullness of God because only spirit being, can fully comprehend the Divine-Natured Spirit of God.

BELIEVERS SPIRITUALLY EXISTS THE SINLESS NATURE OF GOD-IN CHRIST

Connecting the dots, regarding our born-again Oneness with the Divine Nature of God, is critical and crucial if we plan on existing in God's celestial household forever with Him. Since only <u>one</u> Divine Nature will dominate the celestial household of God forever (*competing natures will no longer exists in the Throne room of the future new heavenly earth*), it is crucial that <u>we exists the **Nature** of our eternal future in our present</u> <u>Now</u>, so that should we expire or die, we are already qualified by God's Divine Nature within our born-again Nature, to enter into the heavenly household with the same identical Nature of the present heavenly

household. I repeat, **in** Christ, we are heaven-ready because the Divine Nature of heaven is already the same Nature of our born-again spirit being. Trying to get to heaven is not our <u>only</u> goal as we realize that heaven is already resident within our spirit being. <u>Announcement</u>: Believers, please stop fearfully searching for what you already have regarding heavenly realities. Two powerful truths to remember is that God's Nature is all that heaven could ever be or become, and God's Nature already resides within the Believer's spirit being. Rather than looking outward, look inward to presently experience heaven now, and as you "seek, you will find."

MORE REALITIES, WHICH RESIDE IN CHRIST IDENTIFIED

- **in** Christ, resides our true identity which is also our eternal identity. Remember, God the Father, God the Son (Christ), and God the Spirit, are **all eternal and everlasting existing states of God's Being**. Whatever **resides in Christ**, is also as eternal and everlasting as the eternality of God/Father and God/Spirit. The existence, of our born-again spirit being, reside **in** Christ, and is therefore eternal, and everlasting in relationship *within* Christ. Yes, as a born-again spirit beings, Believers exists eternally. Accept this truth, BELIEVERS IN CHRIST ARE ETERNAL. The eternal Nature of God, is the same eternal Nature of your spirit being **in** Christ. This is why, in Christ, your appetites, desires, viewpoints, lens, perceptions, inclinations, behavioral governing, and ministry of presence, all originate from your eternal Source, who is God-**in** Christ. Whatever is eternal is what's most important for you to experience and express in this world. Allowing the eternal thoughts, intentions, expressions of your eternal spirit being, to exercise behavioral expression in our world, brings the wholeness, health, and Nature of God's celestial household into this world as a solution to humanity's fallen nature. Your identity **in** Christ is synonymous with eternal health and eternal life. By default, you exists as an eternal light in this world because the existence of your spirit being **in** Christ is eternal light of life (John 1:4; 8:12).
- Within your spirit being <u>in</u> Christ, resides the eternal powers of God. Within Christ resides Dunamis power which is a Greek word for the powerful ability to execute, to do, or cause to happen (Ephesians 1:19; 3:16/*"might"* is Dunamis in Greek). Dunamis power was used by Jesus to cast out Devils and evil spirits because the power in the Spirit of God was, and always will be, greater than the power of any evil persona or energy. Exousia (ex-o-cee-ah) power of authority, was used by Jesus to speak to evil spirits,

death, and dis-ease with an authority that mandated obedience to the words and will of Christ (Matthews 28:18). Evil responds to Divine authority, not a Christian feeling or label. Exousia power is the power of delegated Divine authority that has been given to <u>all</u> Believers <u>in</u> Christ. Ischus-Kratos power (Ephesians 1:19), is the inherent power within God's Character that resides in the Divine Nature and character of God. The power of God's Nature of Goodness, and Holiness, simply overwhelms the power of Sin, Satan, hell, or any competing energetic presence. The power of the Nature of God within the spirit being of the Believer, would mess up everything in hell if a Believer went there to live as the Nature of Christ. Hell does not want your born-again presence of Christ in its neighborhood because the Ischus-Kratos power of God-**in** Christ, that also reside within the born-again Nature of the Believer, only a few are listed here for the purpose of beginning the introduction of yourself-to yourself, <u>in</u> Christ.

• In Christ, there is no Sin (1 John 3:5)! Yes, you heard it right. There is no sin in God the Father, Son, or Spirit, therefore there is no sin <u>in</u> Christ. This is why, your born-again spirit being **in Christ** does not possess any Sin, but only the beingness of God's Life, Light, Nature and Divine Presence. Attempting to practice what does not exists <u>in</u> Christ is futility and a waste of energy for Believers. <u>In</u> Christ, the new focus that dominates our attention, vocabulary, and behavior(s), are sinless realities of God's Nature, that also dominates the Divine Nature of our spirit being. The Spirit of Christ is sinless. Walking according to the Spirit of God (Galatians 5:25) means walking according to Spirit-guided realities that are beyond Sin. Walking, according to the Spirit of God also means we are behaviorally governed from eternal sources for eternal outcomes, since God's Spirit is also eternal. You are encouraged to do a bible study on what exists within Christ so that you can know, exercise, access, and become, all that you can be in this lifetime, through Christ.

The eternal, everlasting identity (ID) of born-again Believers forever resides <u>in</u> Christ. Knowing who you are eternally is imperative if ID theft or mistaken identity is to be prevented. This workbook will initiate and/or confirm your biblical everlasting identity (ID) <u>in</u> Christ, so that you, rather than perishable culture, can be in

command of language pertaining to your Eternal ID. An *IAM, IDENTITY LIST <u>IN</u> CHRIST*, is provided below for Believers to memorize, apply, and discuss with other Believers for Collective edification:

IAM, IDENTITY LIST IN CHRIST for Believers in Christ....

In Christ I am born-again (Jc	ohn 3:5-8, 15-16)	In Christ I am Divine Love	(Galatians 5:22)
In Christ I am a Kingdom citizen (Pl	hilippians 3:20)	In Christ I am Divine Peace	(Galatians 5:22)
In Christ I am blood redeemed (E	phesians 1:7)	In Christ I am Divine Joy	(Galatians 5:22)
In Christ I am the Light of Life (Jo	ohn 8:12)	In Christ I am Divine Patience	(Galatians 5:22)
In Christ I am the family fellowship of God (1 John 1:7)		In Christ I am Divine Kindness	(Galatians 5:22)
In Christ I am a Royal Priesthood	(1 Peter 2:9)	In Christ I am Divine Goodness	(Galatians 5:22)
In Christ I am of a sinless Divine see	ed Nature (1 John 3:5,9)	In Christ I am Divine Faithfulness	s (Galatians 5:22)
In Christ I am the Righteousness of	God (2 Corinthians 5:21)	In Christ I am Divine Self-control	. (Galatians 5:22)
In Christ I am the Nature of God (2 Peter 1:4)		In Christ I am Divine Gentleness	(Galatians 5:22)
In Christ I am One spirit with God's	Spirit (1 Corinthians 6:17) In Christ I am Alive in spirit	(Ephesians 1:2,4,5)
In Christ I am a new creation/genus/	/species (2 Co. 5:17)	In Christ I am the Body of Christ	(Ephesians 1:23)
In Christ I am sealed by the Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:13) In Christ I am graced with sonship(Ephesians 1:5)			
In Christ I am forever accepted & beloved (Ephesians 1:6) In Christ I am holy and blameless (Ephesians 1:4)			
In Christ I am more than an overcon	ner (1 John 5:4,5)	In Christ I am blessed	(Ephesians 1:3)
In Christ I am chosen before Earth	(Ephesians 1:4)	In Christ I am a child of God	(Romans 8:16)
In Christ I am internally powerful	(Ephesians 3:20)	In Christ I am the Church	(Ephesians 3:21)
In Christ I am a new man/being	(Ephesians 4: 24)	In Christ I am seated in heavenly	places (Ephesians 2:6)
In Christ I am the mystery of God revealed (Ephesians 3: 9-11)In Christ I am the workmanship of God $$ (Ephesians 2:10)			
In Christ I am a recipient of eternal kindness (Ephesians 2:7) In Christ I am forever loved by God (Ephesians 2:4)			
In Christ I am holy and above blame	e (Ephesians 1:4)	In Christ I am Life-eternal	(John 3:15,16)
In Christ I am a recipient of Divine inheritance (Eph.1:11) In		In Christ I am anointed by God	(1 John 2:20)

[Chapter Two] ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

Now let's connect the dots of your Eternal Identity (ID) <u>in</u> Christ. The points below are truths that every Believer should be settled, established, and resolved upon:

- Genesis 2:7 We exists as [Divine] Breath of Life—of/from God.
- John 3:5-8 Our spirit is born of the Spirit of God's Divine Nature.
- 2 Corinthians 5:17 In Christ, we exists as a new spiritual genus/species/ creation.
- 2 Corinthians 15:45 We exists **in** Christ as a "living" spirit.
- 1 Corinthians 15:40,53-54- Our celestial body (spirit being) already exists in the heavenlies.
 - In time, the corruptible shall become the incorruptible (that already exists).
- John 1:4; 8:12- In Christ, we exists as eternal Light.

[Chapter Two] CHAPTER TWO PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Why is a <u>balance</u> between knowing our sinful flesh-nature and sinless born-again Nature <u>in</u> Christ necessary for Believers?
 - What does the statement, *"we exists the Nature of our eternal future, in our present Now"* by the author, mean to you?
 - Walking according to the Spirit of God (Galatians 5:25) means walking according to Spirit-guided realities that are beyond sin. How do you explain this statement to others?
 - Explain why knowing your **EVERLASTING I AM IDENTITY LIST** helps you to spiritually experience greater self-confidence and self-identification awareness.

CHAPTER THREE



DO YOU HAVE AN ETERNAL IDENTITY IN CHRIST?

Divine Nature of Jesus was, is, and will always be , "eternal."

Basic Christian Doctrine and many Sunday Schools assert trinitarian theology as biblical fact. Trinitarian theology presents the Divine as God the Father, God the Son (Jesus), and God the Spirit. The distinct persona expressions of the Godhead are essentially One in unity and core essence. An easier way to express the Trinity is the idea that there are three Divine personalities, expressed as one God. Jesus, the Christ/Anointed One, was incarnated on earth as the Son of God in human flesh. As a Divine incarnation, Jesus was qualified to forgive sin(s), and as a human being, Jesus was qualified to die as the atonement for the universal past, present, and future sins of humanity. Jesus possessed both human and Divine natures. The Divine Nature of Jesus was, is, and will always be "eternal," whereas the human nature/body of Jesus had the capacity to perish. The human ephemeral (perishable) body of Jesus was the reason why the resurrection power of God in heaven was required for his re-animation and resurrection from the tomb (Romans 8:11).

SPIRIT OF GOD IN HEAVEN AND SPIRIT OF CHRIST ON EARTH ARE ONE IN DIVINE NATURE WITHIN BELIEVERS

The presence of the Spirit of God in heaven is also called the Spirit of Christ on earth (Romans 8:9). God the Spirit in heaven is eternal in Nature, likewise, the Spirit of Christ on earth is of the same eternal Nature as the Divine Spirit in heaven. The eternal Nature of God, and the eternal Oneness of Spirit/spirit(human spirit) union, is extremely important for everyone who becomes "born-again as a new creation that is born of the Spirit of Christ (John 3:5-8, 2 Corinthians 5:17,). To be born-again of the Spirit (<u>of</u> God), means the existing nature of the human spirit has been transformed into the living Nature of the Spirit <u>of</u> God <u>by the Spirit of God</u> through faith in Jesus Christ as one's personal savior. Jesus becomes one's personal savior through (1) confession of our sinful/fallen nature, (2) belief and confession that the death of Jesus on the cross serves as a sufficient substitute for our Sin. (3) Belief that the resurrection of Jesus Christ has the power to transform us from our sin-infected human nature, into a born-again state of being as a spiritually new creation <u>in</u> Christ. The statement "shall be saved" in Romans 10:9, assures the confession, believing, and receiving of the impartation of these virtues into your life by faith, as the grounds for the activation of personal salvation from <u>God's perspective with certainty</u>.

The born-again state of our spirit being, now possesses the Nature of the Spirit of God who originates this spiritual transformation of spirit being within the Believer. An easier explanation of the conversion process of salvation is as follows:

- God the Father, Son, and Spirit, honors our confession of Jesus Christ as our Savior for forgiveness of sins, through the atoning death of Christ.
- Reception of the transformative eternal presence of the Spirit of God within our human spirit is activated by choice, upon our confession of faith <u>in</u> Christ.
- The presence of the eternal Spirit of God within our human spirit, is also the "living" eternal presence of the <u>Spirit of life</u> within our human spirit being. Believers are transformed from *"existing spirits"* to *"living spirits"* in Christ.

Key point to remember: Our relationship **in** Christ is eternal because the born-again <u>union</u> of God's eternal Spirit with our human spirit, transforms the nature of human spirit into the eternal Nature of the Spirit of God.

BORN-AGAIN INTO DIVINE NATURE IN CHRIST

Because the importance of the previous paragraph warrants further consideration, a reinstatement of it with simpler language is provided as follows:

• The term "born-again," refers to the transformation of human spirit from a state of "existing being," to "living being," because of spiritual union with the **living Spirit** of God (John 3:5-8, 1 Corinthians 6:17). The Spirit of God is the same eternal Spirit (John 15:26, 27), who comes to the terrestrial earth from the celestial bosom of God to continue the ministry of Christ on earth (John 14, 14-18). Because the Spirit of God is also eternally the Divine Nature of God, the transformation that occurs through union with the Believer's spirit, is an everlasting and eternal event, as human spirit is transformed into the Nature of our human spirit being, the union of thoughts between Divine Spirit/spirit (human) connections are progressively expressed behaviorally because of the new spiritual creation we have become, through acceptance of the life of Christ within the life of our spirit being. In short, Jesus Christ, now authentically, and genuinely, lives his life through the born-again Believer because of the residing presence of the Spirit of Christ within the Believer's spirit being.

We conclude this section on the born-again eternal (living) Nature of the Believer's spirit <u>in</u> Christ, with a final reminder that the Father-God in heaven is eternal in Divine Nature, the Son of God (Jesus Christ) is eternal in Divine Nature, and the Spirit of God/Christ is eternal in Divine Nature. The eternal union of the Spirit of Christ with our born-again human spirit results in the eternal <u>Nature of the Divine as One</u> with the Nature of the Believer in Christ. Because Christ is eternal, and his eternal presence and relationship, both in and with the Believer, is also eternal, then our existence <u>In</u> Christ is also eternal and everlasting. As aforementioned, our eternal God is always having an eternal relationship with our

eternal born-again spirits <u>in</u> Christ, both now and forevermore. Get accustomed to living this truth dear born-again Believers.

REFLECTION QUESTION(S)

As an existing spirit, you had little or no awareness of the ever-present Life of God within the Spirited Breath of Life within you. Now, as a Believer, who exists as a "living spirit" **in** Christ, think/and prepare to explain your understanding of the difference between the "existing spirit, and "living spirit's" awareness of God during an ELN online conference.

YOUR SPIRIT, MIND & BODY SELF

You presently exists as a spirit/mind/body self. Let's break this concept down:

1. Your spirit-self: The bible confirms the existence of your spirit being within your body (1 Thessalonians 5:23). The Old Testament term for spirited-air or Spirited Breath is "*Neshama*." The term Neshama eventually evolved to the term "*Ruach*" for Spirit/breath and spirited-persona. The New Testament evolved the word Ruach to "*Pneuma*" as the term for the persona of spirit being. In most cases, the Old or New Testament words for "spirit" refers to a state of being/personality or emotional experience. When graduating from the Old Testament to the New Testament, God is now identified as the Spirit Being, who is also the originator and Father of all spirit beings, including both holy angels, fallen angels, and heavenly or human spirit beings (John 4:24, Hebrews 12:11). God is the ultimate spiritual DNA for all spirit beings in heaven or earth. Attributes of spirit beings (including your spirit being) includes the possession of the physics of some type of form. For instance, spirit beings in heaven have physical spiritual forms. Some forms of spirit being in the heavenly house of God can look similar to human form (Genesis 19), while other spirit beings in heaven possess non-human forms (Revelation 4:6-9). In heaven, God's Spirit-form includes a visible body-type silhouette, radiant brightness, and the ability to occupy a seat on His throne (Daniel 7:9,10, Revelation 4:3). Because God, as the Spiritual progenitor of all spirits has a spiritual form, then every spirit being has the physics of some kind of

form/suit, including our human spirit. All spirit beings have the ability to think, make decisions and have feelings. The physical forms of spirit beings in the bible can include a see-through translucence and luminous appearance (Luke 24:4), celestial and terrestrial mobility as they travel through the air or earth (Genesis 28:11,12), strength to move earthly objects (Matthew 28:2), telepathy ability (Acts 22:7), and are immortal because they can never cease to exist. Yes, your human spirit being within you will exists forever because spirits cannot choose not to exists. As mentioned before, your spirit is presently housed in an earth suit for activity on earth, however, never forget that your spirit being originated from God beyond the earth, who is also a Spirit (John 4:24). Although the scripture denoted the angels as created beings (Colossians 1:16), the human souled-spirit originated from the Spirited Breath of Life that was exhaled from (within) God into Adam's earthly clay shell (Genesis 2:7). Therefore, the human souledspirit was not created like the clay body of Adam but originated from God. You know by now that the human body was created from the dust of the earth as an earth suit and house for our spirit being (Genesis 2:7). Unlike your earth suit, your spirit being originates from a place within the heart of God that is timeless because God is eternally timeless. Therefore, the spirit being that houses the soul of your personhood is eternal and timeless in Divine Nature, whereas your brain and body are subject to decay, as with all things created from the earth. Remember that as a spirit being, you forever exists as an eternal expression of the Divine Nature of God Who is the Father of all spirits (Hebrews 12:9). You are probably wondering how do spirit beings mature? My immediate answer is through AWARENESS! In heaven, the closer you are stationed next to the seating arrangements for the Father, Son and Seven-Fold Holy Spirit in the Throne room, the greater Awareness you possess. For example, the Beast, who is full of eyes, is stationed extremely close to the seat of the Father in the Throne room because the eyes of the Beast represent an Awareness of God that other inhabitants don't possess. The 24 Elders are seated closer to the Father's throne room seat than the rest of the citizens/Angels of the heavenly household who appear to worship from a distance because of Awareness levels. Spiritual beings can determine their level of maturity based upon their level of Awareness of God, likewise, so can humans.

- 2. Sin, in essence, is the lack of internal Awareness of God. Upon birth from our mother's womb, there seems to be a disconnect between the Awareness of God within our spirit being, and our mind/computer for earthly computations in our 3D world. This mental disconnect with God-Awareness within our spirit being, requires a Divine intervention, conversion, or regeneration for the reconnection of our disconnection. The term for this reconnection in Christian language is call "salvation." When salvation occurs, a new Awareness of the Divine Nature of God, that resides within our spirit being and its connection with our mind, is transformed into a "living" Awareness. The living Nature of the Spirit of God has now transformed the existing disconnected relationship between mind and spirit, into a living connection where Awareness, of the Divine Life of God, begins to dominate the connection between spirit and mind. The mental-emotional medium through which consciousness of living spiritual Awareness is consciously processed, is called our soul. Day by day, the Spirit of God is transforming the thoughts of our mind into the living thoughts and intentions of the heart of God in heaven. Divine thinking of the eternal Spirit of God is now incrementally becoming our new normal basis for thinking. Because behavior follows thoughts, our behavioral decisions and activity, will eventually reflect the living thoughts of restored spiritual Awareness because of the connection between our mind, and the eternal Spirit of God. Jesus Christ declared himself as the ultimate connection between mind and spiritual Awareness. Relationship with Jesus allows for direct Divine/Spirit to human/spirit communications that are progressive in intimacy. Increased acquaintance with the intentions, thoughts, and voice of God, heard through your born-again spiritual connection with the Spirit of God, refines your ability to differentiate His voice from the many competing voices in your head or environment. As you know, the more you talk with someone, the more you know their voice and communication style.
- Although relationship with Christ historically can be an external religious practice, relationship in Christ is preferred as your eternal state of being and existence. In Christ, we exists as a new spiritual species, a new spiritual creation, a new being described in scripture as the "new man or inner man (2 Corinthians 5:17, Ephesians 4:24, Colossians 3:10, Romans 7:22, Ephesians 3:16)." Relationship only with Christ can be simply based upon historical stories received from your parents or religious community from

childhood, whereas relationship **in** Christ is always based upon an eternal state of transformed *living* being. Remember, the new species and creation that we exists **in** Christ, is born <u>of</u> the Spirit <u>of</u> Christ (John 3:6-8). This means our awareness of the Divine Nature of God within our spirit being has been awakened, and we become aware that <u>God's eternal Nature</u> has now become <u>our eternal Nature</u> as well. We have become children/sons <u>OF</u> God's Nature and Divine DNA (Romans 8:16). Awareness of Adam's power, privileges, and identity as the Image and Likeness of God in heaven on earth, now becomes your awareness of what it means to exists <u>in</u>, and <u>as</u>, the Divine Nature of God in heaven on earth because your spirit being and Spirit of God have now become ONE SPIRIT (1 Corinthians 6:17). As we "walk by the Spirit" (Galatians 5:25), which biblically means daily surrendering to the governance of the Spirit of God that's communicated Spirit to spirit in concert with the Scriptures, we eventually begin to exercise the vocabulary, behavior(s), presence, and powers of the Spirit of God as our new normal expressions <u>in</u> Christ. Yes, <u>in</u> Christ, we are a new species that is Spirit-led, Spirit -empowered, Spirit-governed, and Spirit-manifested in the ministry of presence and expression, wherever we reside. Never forget, <u>in</u> Christ, we exists as a visible heavenly Throne room presence on earth.

REFLECTION QUESTION(S)

Because Sin is primarily a *lack of Awareness of God*, why do you think Sin has been strategically used to institutionally control masses of people throughout history by controlling the means and availability of Salvation to God? How would you share your view online with ELN?

One last note: The newborn species, that we now exists **in** Christ, requires growth in communication, vocabulary, intentions, and surrendered presence to the Spirit of God. Continuous exercise of language and communication that is based upon the fallen nature of our fleshly earth suit, our past failures, or the habits and sins of our past, no longer fit within the born-again, new species-Nature, that we now exists **in** Christ. Because we are now living spirit beings **in** Christ, be encouraged to unite with people who can exercise communication that's predicated upon the life-language of God because only life can

articulate life, and not vocabulary that emanates from death. Yes, we live in a world that is dominated by the language of our human fallen fleshly nature, and we have majored on vocabularies of death that are extensions of our culture of death. But because we now exists **in** Christ as a born-again new species, we find ourselves **in** this fallen world, but not **OF** this fallen world. Be encouraged to learn and exercise the living language of the Spirit of God through your spirit as it originates from the heart of God. We learn to speak as we learn to hear the Spirit of God speak to us in concert with the Scriptures. Now let's focus on your body-self in the next paragraph.

- 4. Your Body-self: The perishable mortal DNA and energetic make-up of your body/earth suit, is different from the immortal and Divine DNA of your spirit being. Remember your body/earth suit was created from mortal dust of the earth and will return to earthly dust upon its expiration. As aforementioned, your souled-spirit/being originated from the DNA of God, who is also a Spirit Being. Therefore, your mortal earth suit will one day return to dust upon your death, and your spirit being will return to God, who is its Father (Ecclesiastes 4: 12). Though your spirit being exists on earth through your earth suit, it is important to remember that your spirit being never originated from earth, but directly from God. Who you are, and shall remain as a spirit being, is your everlasting immortal identity, which happens to presently reside within your earth suit. Your body-self or earth suit was created to follow the governing of your spirit and mind and not vice-versa. In fact, your body-self functions at its zenith of health as it follows the life-giving healthy directives of your born-again spirit. Body-self behavioral expressions are most normal and authentic when its expressions are in alignment with the Will of God as revealed through the union of the Spirit of Christ and your born-again spirit through your mind. Never forget that flesh and blood will never enter heaven anyway, therefore, the creation of your body-self for earthly mobility, ends with its final residence on this earth upon expiration. Enjoyment of the sensory experiences of your body-self are only temporary in this ephemeral 3-D world. Enjoy while you can.
- 5. Your Mind-Self: The <u>connection</u> between your spirit form and earth suit form is your mind which processes communications from both spirit & earth suit forms. Your mind receives intelligence from the Consciousness of God that exists within the core essence of all existence (Quantum Physics), in concert with receiving signals from the neural networks of your nervous system and energetic

perceptions of material/emotional realities. In short, your mind is the computer system between your body and the Consciousness within spirit. Thoughts, intentions, unction, and impulses from the realm of pure Consciousness, which reside within, through and beyond your spirit being, are interpreted by your mind to make sense in our 3-D reality. Impulses of pain or pleasure through your nervous system within your earth suit, are interpreted by your mind as sensations, whereas inspirations, genius thoughts, or creative revelations, are processed from Consciousness within your spirit through your mind. In short, your spirit is your immortal/everlasting self, your body is your decomposing earthy self , and your mind is your mental networking computer self for processing spiritual or earth suit communications in ways that make sense in our 3-dimensional reality. All three components of your personhood (spirit, body, mind) are equally important for existence and mobility on earth. However, your spirit being is most essential for continued existence in heaven-where your earth suit cannot go since flesh and blood cannot enter heaven according to the Bible (1 Corinthians 15:50).

6. Most of the spiritual and emotional battles we will ever fight on earth usually begin within our minds. Mental battles appear to be more real than environmental ones because mental battles are experienced 24/7, long after you have dismissed yourself from the environmental location of a conflict. *Negative battles* of the mind-self can include nightmarish dreams, threatening visions, self-imposed psychological suggestions, family -imposed pressures, emotional torture via secret habits, as well as the inability to achieve the expectations of your church community. *Victorious battles* of the mind-self can include the determination to speak life rather than death, choices to exercise spiritual powers rather than futile emotions, pursuit of visual alternatives that see life through an eternal lens or mind of Christ, determination to grow in Awareness of the presence of the eternal Nature of God that transforms ephemeral environments surrounding you, and utilization of Adamic authorizations that manifest thoughts into things according to Genesis 2:19.

IMPORTANCE OF AWARENESS OF YOUR ETERNAL IDENTITY IN CHRIST

Since, God is an immortal, everlasting, eternal Spirit, and your spirit being is an immortal everlasting being, then the *major focus* of all Eternal Living Now workbooks will be on your spirit being as the everlasting component of your personhood that survives beyond other components of your personhood. A lifestyle, which glorifies God, occurs when the identity (ID) of your living eternal spirit being, governs the decisions and behaviors of your life and lifestyle. As the thoughts, intentions, purposes, unction and urges of Divine Consciousness within your spirit being are realized and obeyed, your presence becomes a mirrored expression of the heavenly and eternal realities of the Nature of God, in heaven, on earth (through you).

LEARN TO SEE CHRIST WITHIN/THROUGH BELIEVERS

Many people have been religiously programmed to think behavior is more important than internal/eternal identity. The reason why questions such as who you are eternally in Christ, or what are your eternal appetites in Christ, may seem alien to the average Believer, is because we are usually taught to focus on good behavior that's morally commendable, Church-approved, and good for community citizenship, but seldom taught the importance of eternally authentic behavior. Often Believers have judged each other based upon the alignment of behaviors with their denomination's doctrine, or community expectations. It becomes too easy for a new Believer to receive congrats for good behavior while imitating local examples of sainthood, without any idea of authentic in Christ identity. They have been taught concepts regarding the identity of God, Jesus, and Holy Spirit, but possess little awareness of the genuine Divine Nature of God within their own spirit being. How can you really behave what is unknown? How can you behave godly without knowing what Godly within you is? Knowing the state and station of your spiritual existence is the basis for understanding the behaviors that emanate from your state of being. God would never ask or require you to behave what you do not exists, but God does require you to exists what you behave. Knowing who you are, as a born-again spirit being in Christ, is critical for behaving Christ-like behavior. You are encouraged to practice the presence of Christ as the core essence of every Believer's identity, before critiquing behaviors. What you look for is what you will find. Look for Christ's presence within every Believer before observing their less than perfect flaws or

shortcomings which we shall call their *progressive* perfection in process. Thank God that Jesus looked beyond our sins, and saw who we could be, rather than what we were in sin. We were worth saving because of the quality of what our being/ID could become **in** Christ, give others this same grace.

Now that you know that God exists as a Spirit-self, angels and celestial beings exists as a spirit-self, and that the everlasting-immortal component of your personhood is also your spirit-self, then let's prepare to proceed to the <u>next chapter</u> (after memorizing **Scriptural Vocabulary** and responding to **Personal Application** questions for Chapter Three) to see how the human spirit-to-Divine Spirit relationship began before the creation of the world according to Ephesians 1:4-12.

[Chapter Three] ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

Now let's connect the dots of your Eternal Identity (ID) <u>in</u> Christ. The points below are truths that every Believer should be settled, established, and resolved upon:

- John 14:16; 1 Corinthians 6:17 Eternal Spirit of God is with/within us forever.
- John 14:20 We exists in Christ and Christ exists in us as One.
- 2 Corinthians 5:17, Ephesians 4:24, Colossians 3:10, Romans 7:22, Ephesians 3:16- Believers exists as a new genus/creation/species/creation <u>in</u> Christ.

[Chapter Three] CHAPTER THREE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Explain to another Believer why your existence is eternal <u>in</u> Christ.
 - Why is Sin the Absence of Awareness of God, in addition to the traditional views of Sin as transgression of the Law (New Testament) and "missing the Target" in Hebrew (Old Testament).
 - Why does Absence of Awareness never control or dismiss God's presence with us.
 - Explain the difference between an "Existing awareness and Living Awareness of God."
 - Explain the difference between the Spirit-self, Mind-Self, Body-self.

CHAPTER FOUR



YOUR SPIRITUAL RELATIONSHIP WITH GOD BEFORE EARTH

Let's begin with your life within the heart of God before earth. Ephesians 1: 4-12 provides a preview of God's awareness and relationship with us within His heart before the creation of the earth (Ephesians 1:4). Within God's heart, we existed as the *Beloved*, *Holy*, *Whole*, and *Complete*, *Adopted*, *Accepted*, and as the *Divine Nature* within the heart of God (Ephesians 1:2-12). See illustration A.2 below:

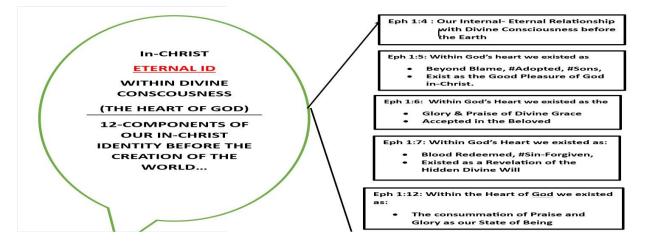


Figure 2-A.2

Our Divine relationship, as the Image and Likeness of God on earth, began within the heart of God before the earth existed. The creation of Adam's body of clay served as a receptacle for the human spirit that originated from God as Spirited Breath of Life. Adam and Eve, in the Garden of Eden, were earthly expressions that mirrored their spiritual existence within the heart of God before earth. In fact, we all exists on earth as extensions of who we were in the heart of God before earth. Our purpose on earth is to exists as a fulfillment of our meaning within the heart of God throughout our lifetime as human beings. Since the greatest expression of God is Divine Love in heaven or earth, then eternal love is also our greatest experience and expression in this life. True healthy relationship with God does not exists without our agreement to exists as an incubator and replicator of/for eternal love. Divine love has a certain look and consistent characteristic in heaven or earth. As eternal love progressively becomes the core essence of the motives and intentions that govern our behavior, the love that dominates Heaven continues to dominate through us, on earth. God's love is transformative because it is eternal. As you love God, you already allow the love of His Image and Likeness within yourself to trans-formatively impact others as well. In short, loving God is inclusive of loving the uniqueness of the Divine in/through others as well as oneself. This is why as we learn to love and appreciate internally within ourselves, we discover we are already loving and appreciating God in others because God is *"in all and through all"* (Ephesians 4:6).

Since God is Love (1 John 4:16), then experiencing and expressing Divine love was <u>always the dominate</u> <u>experience of your spiritual existence within the heart of God before the creation of the earth</u>. Loving God through earthly experiences continues to be your most important mission, message, ministry, and meaning for life. Since God majors on eternal Love as His greatest priority, then the greatest priority for the Believer is to major on eternal Love as the most prized priority in heaven or earth. Yes commandments, rules, creeds, denominational expectations, and religious traditions are important and necessary, but the experience and expression of Divine Love <u>AS</u> your life and lifestyle, is an achievement that truly majors on the majors, rather than the minors. Divine Love dominates God's celestial dwelling in heaven. Allow Divine Love

to dominate the inner-dwelling of your heart and soul, and you will progressively live a heavenly lifestyle of Divine Love on earth. Love is the greatest expression and revelation of God in this age or any age to come. Believers exists as the greatest blessing of God when Divine love within the heart of God is mirrored in us, through us, and AS us, in heaven or earth. Love is what we existed in the heart of God before earth. The experience/expression of love is why we exists on earth, and love is the ultimate culmination of our unique chapters of life in heaven or earth. Truly Apostle Paul got it right when he said, *"the greatest of these is love"* (1 Corinthians 13:13). Love is why we came to earth from God's heart. Love is why we remain on earth as the Will of God *"done on earth as in heaven"* (Matthew 6:10). Love is why we transcend the earth (upon expiration) as a fulfillment of God's purpose for our earthly, and heavenly existence. To love, and be loved, is everything.

Know that you know that Divine Love is what you live for and live by. Purpose to allow empowerment from the Spirit of God to help you to love everyone, regardless of their imperfections. Leave no room for hate, superiority, exclusivity, or pride to reside in your heart as impediments to the experience/expression of Divine Love in your life and lifestyle. Only God can help you to love unlovable love-challenged people, who may periodically appear in your life. Since Romans 8:28 declares that *"in everything, God is working it together for your good,"* then know that dealings with even the most difficult people are opportunities to see God through or beyond them. The ultimate goal of the Believer is to love God, then love God through others. Let no-thing, or no one, stop you from loving Divinely.

[Chapter Four] ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

- Ephesians 1:4-12: Our relationship with God existed in the Eternal heart of God before the creation of the earth.
- 1 Corinthians 13:13 Through Love we come to know as we are already known in heavenly places.
- 1 Jn 4:16 The greatest revelation of God is Love. The Love of God dominates his Kingdom in heaven or earth.
- Psalms 139: 15-16 God knew us before our birth and heavenly writings were originated concerning our lives from cradle to grave.
- Rev 13:8; 17:8; 21:27Our names existed in the Lambs Book of Life in the heart of God before the creation of the earth.

[Chapter Four] CHAPTER ONE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Prepare to explain to others why reality within the heart of God is also eternal reality.
 - Explain who you existed within the heart of God, is what you exists to fulfill on earth.
 - Prepare to explain to others, "What does God's heart-view of you as the Beloved, Holy, Whole, and Complete, Adopted, Accepted-look like to you."
 - Why does God's view of who you are/were in his heart, matters more than public opinion of you.

CHAPTER FIVE



THE EVER-ABIDING PRESENCE OF GOD

Let's review God's presence within your Breath of Life. Jesus disclosed a heavenly revelation when he revealed the Nature of God as a Spirit (John 4:24). Because God is a Spirit, God's Spirited Breath of Life was infused into the clay body of Adam in Genesis 2:7. God is the Life of His Divine Breath. The Spirited Breath of God within Adam, brought forth the animated life that Adam's earth suit and generational DNA received. In our present day, our biological bodies cannot self-generate animated life but can only become animated when the Spirited Breath of God's life is infused cellularly. James 2:26 confirms the fact that your body cannot live without the presence of our spirit within us. Our immortal soul, which resides within our immortal spirit, is never born, but originates from God, Who is also Spirit. You have already learned from previous paragraphs, that your soul, within your spirit suit, emanates directly from the Consciousness of God. Just as God's Spirited Breath of Life resides within the core essence of every human being, the intelligence and Consciousness of God also resides within the soul of every person. Once again, lack of *awareness*, is the only reason why people think that God may be on vacation, or just distant from them.

GOD PRESENCE, THROUGH BREATH OF LIFE, IS ALWAYS WITH/WITHIN YOU

As the Image and Likeness of God, we have been erroneously taught the concept of separation from God. In reality, we cannot exists separate from God because the Spirited Breath of God's life animates every living human-being. The fact that you are breathing in and out, confirms the presence of God as the coreanimating essence of your life. The concept of separation from God was a religious development for control of when-where, how, and why, we are allowed to have relationship with God based upon religious creeds, commandments, and controlling institutional approvals. The concept of separation from God has been used to ensure church attendance, secure donations through guilt-based giving, and the need for a Divine reconnection based upon obedience to religious institutions, in addition to blind acquiescence to the leadership that supports these religious institutions. In my opinion, The worst crime that could ever be committed against humanity, is the crime of systematically separating children from their human or divine parent(s). Children, in most cases, cannot experience healthy growth without immediate loving parental presence. Likewise, doctrines that declare the abandonment of God from His children because Sin is strong enough to separate God from his own children, create more damage to humanity than any war ever could. Elevating the nature of Sin as powerful enough to cause God to bow down to it, and even to abandon His children, places Sin in charge of the relationship with God, not God's love, no matter how it is theologically justified.

REFLECTION QUESTION(S)

Sin is the lack of Awareness of the presence of God as the Spiritual Breath of Life that is ever-present within you. Think/reflect upon how the understanding of Sin evolved to become something that is so big/great, until even God avoids it by abandoning His Sininfected children/humanity. How does God's Breath of Life within you challenge the Divine separation and abandonment teachings you may have received from your youth? In truth, God's presence is always with us. We are never abandoned. There is no Sin in heaven or earth that can separate us from God's presence or His Divine Love according to King David in Psalms 139: 7-12. Once again, your ability to breathe in and out confirms the presence of God's Spirited Breath of Life within your earth suit body. Without God's presence within your breath, you cannot breathe. Without breath, you cannot live. Once again, the lack of AWARENESS of the presence of God with/within us is the problem, and not the absence or abandonment of God. Sin is the lack of awareness of God, in addition to the traditional New Testament view of transgression of the law, or the Hebrew view of Sin as "missing the target." Because Sin is really the lack of awareness of God from an ELN point of view, the correction for Sin is simply greater Awareness of God. God is always present with you, even when you are unaware of His presence that surrounds you, and within your Breath of Life (intentional repetition). Organized religion attempts to control the presence of God within humanity by limiting God's presence to only those people who obey the rules or conversion steps mandated by its community of Faith. There are presently over three hundred and thirty different Christian denominations in our world. Which denomination's <u>control</u> of God's relationship with people is correct? Jesus disclosed in John 3:15-16, that simple belief and faith in himself as the Son of God, would result in an AWAKENED AWARENESS of GOD, later called Salvation in Protestant Theology. No denomination, or religious community, can take credit or control of God's Salvation because the spiritual Awakening of Salvation originates from God as its Source and Ownership. We are not obligated to pay money, give guilty donations, meet unrealistic expectations of leader with vested interest, or jump through ceremonial hoops in order to experience the presence of God, Who is always with you, and within your Spirited Breath of Life. God waits on you to desire to commune with His presence within you. Because you are a unique expression of the Image/Likeness of God, your desire for communion with God will be as unique as you are. Only God knows and understand your unique desires for communion with Him. Any time you sincerely seek an audience with God based upon *belief* that He is with you, and not just based upon the need for *relief* or fulfillment of a personal lust that you have been conditioned to believe is a prioritized necessity, God will always reveal Himself to you uniquely, based upon your uniqueness. Why, because God's presence within you as your Breath of Life, exists for Divine residence, presence, and internal relationship within you and everyone who is His Image/likeness. By the way, you were born in the Image/Likeness of God as Adam's generational

DNA, so stop trying to become the Image/Likeness of God through expensive and exhaustive religious hoops. The terms "expensive " and "exhaustive" are intentionally used because religious hoops often require the sacrifice of personal time-that you cannot get back. The sacrifices of religious hoops may include your finances that benefit vested institutional interest at the expense of abdicating your authentic eternal life purpose, or as you try to fulfill every purpose presented by religious institutions based upon their absolute interpretation of sacred text written by other less than perfect human-beings. God spoke and communicated directly with mankind before writings were developed about Him by religious writers. The revelation of scriptures to mankind could not have occurred unless God communicated from Divine Spirit to human spirit before man-made scripts were created or edited. God has not changed; He continues to communicate directly with humanity through Divine <u>Spirit to human spirit connections</u> without total dependence upon fallen human nature's interpretation of writings. Yes, God continues to speak directly within your spirit being moment by moment. We are grateful for the sacred writings we may possess about God, however, never forget , we worship God alone, we do not worship writings or human vocabulary and/or any human constructs about God.

Once again, God has never gone anywhere but awaits our desire to connect and commune with His presence within His Spirited Breath of Life within us. Have doubts? Take some time to find a quiet place and seek God in the Breath of Life within you and see for yourself how God will uniquely reveal Himself through the uniqueness of yourself. Do this, and you will know you have never been alone or abandoned by your Divine Parent. God is ever-present with you, no matter how many authoritative voices inform of His abandonment for fulfillment of their vested interest.

Invocation is often included in our religious services as a time to *invite* God into our service. This implies, that the presence of God resides somewhere or anywhere else than with us, and definitely not within us. Time to change our "invocation" as a solicitation for God's presence to come to us, to "declaration" that affirms the ever-presence of God within us, around us, and always for us. Begging God to be with us, when He is already with and within us, is a confused solicitation, even if it is a religious tradition. The ever-abiding residence of

God is always present on earth through Believers and around Believers because He has never left us. Once again, you prove the ever-abiding residence of God's presence every time you breathe in and out. Although God is always with us, many of us are simply unaware of his Divine presence as the core essence of our breath. I intentionally reiterate, that without God's Spirited Breath of Life, we simply cease to exist. Awareness of God's presence within the essence of our breathing in and out, is what salvation is all about. Remember this, salvation is not just a concept or traditional view, or ritual exercise, or even the ability to recite a lot of scriptural formulas. Once again, New Testament salvation is AWARENESS of the Life of God within your spirit being because of a union between the Spirit of God and your human spirit. Yes, ancient rituals are helpful, but only living spirits can live within the living heavenly household of God, not ancient rituals. Salvation is Awareness of the Life of the Spirit of God within and AS the Life of your spirit being, alone. Scriptural formulas, steps, rites of passage, water-rituals, communions, and community affirmations, do well to only compliment or confirm your Awareness of Divine Life within your spirit being. Only the Spirit of God can transform your human spirit from an existing state of being to a living state of spirit being. In Christ, you are a living state of spirit being because Christ is living being. Jesus revealed a heavenly revelation on earth when he informed, he was/is the resurrection life, and that whoever "believes IN him shall never die." This means that whoever exists in-Jesus, cannot eternally die because only eternal life resides within Christ.

(John 11:25-26). Believers, never forget that your born-again spirit <u>in</u> Christ, exists beyond death, both now and forevermore.

[Chapter Five] ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

- Genesis 2:7 Adam/Mankind became an animated soul because of the residence of God's Spirited Breath of Life within him.
- John 14:16-17 The Spirit of God is with/within us forever. We are never alone **in** Christ.
- Matthew 28:20 The presence of Christ will always be with us, even until the end of the world.
- John 14:20 Our spiritual existence <u>in</u> Christ is everlasting because Christ is forever resident within Believers.

[Chapter Five] CHAPTER ONE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - How were you told God was separate, non-present, or had abandoned you because of Sin?
 - How does God's Spirited Breath of Life animate your body in our present now?
 - How do you see the relationship between God's Spirited Breath of Life within you, and God presence or abandonment from you because of Sin?

CHAPTER SIX



THE IMPORTANCE OF IDENTITY AWARENESS

WHY KNOWLEDGE OF YOUR ETERNAL IDENTITY IN CHRIST IS IMPORTANT.

Behaving an unknown identity is not only hypocritical and confusing, but also dangerous. Would you want to be driven in a car by someone unsure they were human? Would you want someone who believed they were a nocturnal predatory animal, sleeping in your house? Hollywood actors behaviorally *play roles* that are alien to their personal identity. To encourage people to behave a *religious role* before they become aware of their eternal identity, is placing behavior before being, likeness before image, or acting and hypocrisy before authenticity. Too many Believers are taught to behave a certain religious way, or walk-talk a special way, dress a specific way, only represent God the way you are told, or you will only be blessed if you do this and that, or your personality must be expressed a specific way before community approval is received regarding your relationship with Christ. Although many religious teachings and traditions may have been developed with the best of intentions, a greater truth is warranted. If you do not know that you exists to reveal the presence of God in heaven within you on earth, or that you exists as an extension of the eternal Love of God that transforms whatever is not eternal, or that the Divine Agenda is for Christ to live his life, and be himself, within/through/ and AS you on earth through his Spirit, then behaving religious rituals and hoops without authentic identity, is not the best use of your time.

ENEMY'S STRATEGY OF SIN CONSCIDUSNESS IS "EXCLUSIVELY" CONSCIDUSNESS OF SIN A lot of popular religious hype centers around spiritual warfare. How can you fight against demonic forces when your understanding of your eternal identity is a question mark, or when Sin consciousness dominates your mind's relationship with God. You are in deep trouble when our immortal enemy knows more about your immortal identity than you do. Demonic strategies for centuries have succeeded in educating people more about the devil, Sin(s), and fear of hell, than awareness of the Divine love, beauty, and companionship of God. Something is wrong when the average Christian can testify a lot about who they were as a slave to Sin and old flesh-natured habits but have very little to say about what the eternal love, peace, or joy, looks like in their life **in** Christ.

THE PRESENCE OF SIN DOES NOT EXISTS IN CHRIST

Sin consciousness programs us to think, look, and behave in ways that focus on fear more than faith, guilt more than the guiltlessness of Christ within us, and awareness of our fallen flesh nature, rather than awareness of the sinless born-again spirit Nature, that we already exists **in** Christ. We cannot war against sinful beings with a self -identity that is dominated by Sin consciousness because Sin cannot overcome or transform Sin. We have been programmed to accept our Sin/sinful nature, as our permanent co-existing nature **with** Christ. We have been told we will never be as perfect a Christ was. Enough! The truth is that the presence of Sin does not exists **in** Christ (1 John 3:5), and the perfection of Divine Nature **in** Christ is **already** the perfect Nature of your born-again spirit **in** Christ. Yes, the new creation, new species, new genus, new inner-man, and born-again spirit that you now exists **in** Christ, is both sinless, and perfect, right NOW! God's Nature is perfect and sinless both now and forever. The aforementioned statement, regarding your sinless Nature **in** Christ, illustrates how the enemy's strategy and use of Sin Consciousness as a weapon, has successfully confused Believers into demeaning who they are spiritually because of misinformation, or non-information, about their eternal identity. Listen to me. You cannot eternally **exists** as Sin and the Salvation of Christ at the same time. You may **have/possess** a sin-infected earth suit that temporarily houses your spirit

being, but who you <u>are</u>, and <u>exists</u> as a born-again spirit being, is beyond Sin(s). Once again, Sin consciousness does not exists <u>in</u> Christ because Sin does not exists within Christ. Ultimate meaning, focus, life-purpose guidelines, identity, behavior, and the highest of values for Born-again Believers are found <u>in</u> Christ alone (where Sin does not exists). If consciousness, regarding your <u>sinful nature</u> must be taught, then it should be balanced with teachings regarding Consciousness of our <u>sinless nature</u> in Christ as well.

REFLECTION QUESTION(S)

If Sin, and Sin consciousness does not exists in Christ, then why does Sin/consciousness tend to dominate the conversations of Believers? How will you change your

BALANCE IS EVERYTHING

Yes, we need to know about the sinful perishing component of our earth suit, but we equally need to know about the sinless everlasting component of our spirit being **in** Christ, more so than our popular sinful fixations. Grandma said, *"when we know better, we do better."* In agreement with Grandma, as we know our eternal identity better, the behavioral qualities of our existence will speak louder of awareness of our eternal identity, and we will only use words when necessary!

BALANCE BETWEEN SINFUL AND SINLESS CONSCIOUSNESS IS REQUIRED

Balance is everything. Sin consciousness teachings and programming is great for converting the unsaved, but these teachings must progressively be balanced with instruction, teachings, and information that educates the Believer about the eternal realities that are only found <u>in</u> Christ, who is our real life and eternal future. Majoring on the majors is being in **command** of **understanding** and **language** regarding our existence <u>in</u> Christ **beyond Sin(s)**. Sinless components of our spirit being <u>in</u> Christ, are what we want to be manifested within/to ourselves, and to/with others as well. Majoring on what is major to God, and not what is minor in his heavenly household, should be our top priority.

There is a story about a woman who waited for her knight in shining armor to come and save her, but an overweight person of short stature showed up instead. The person of short stature told her that she was her knight and rescuer, and that many people were depending upon her awakening to this truth. Her awakening occurred upon hearing these words from the person of short stature. She decided to cease being helpless and needy, and changed her clothing and self-image to that of a rescuer. She saved herself, and her village, because she realized her greatest knight and rescuer always resided within herself. This woman represents each of us in Christ. Jesus has already provided his Divine Nature, his power, his authority, his inheritance, his eternal life, his joy, his peace, his righteousness to everyone who shares an eternal relationship "in" him. What more do we need when we already have everything. Why wait for a knight in shining medal to come to the rescue, when Believers have been given every possible arsenal of power(s) for victory, resources for fulfillment of Divine purposes, and the ability to exists as an eternal transformation for the ephemeral challenges of our world. As we continue to study and become more educated regarding eternal realities that exists in Christ, we are in a better position to exercise the eternal resources available to us in Christ. This is why we need to prioritize in Christ teachings, rather than the veneration of Sin-consciousness teachings because the world awaits our awakening for global healing through us. Believers, are the new knights and rescuers who will help to usher in a new global consciousness and awareness of health for humanity. War, bombs, and isms (genderism, racism, classism, separatism) have never, and will never, promote global equality, equanimity, or egalitarianism for all of humanity because of the fallen nature of our DNA from Adam. It takes wholeness to manifest wholeness. In Christ, we everlastingly exists as a state of wholeness, and through Christ, Divine wholeness can impact our world globally.

[Chapter Six] ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

- 2 Corinthians 5:21 <u>In</u> Christ, Believers exists as the Righteousness of God. We behave Righteousness because we exists as Righteousness <u>in</u> Christ. (Being before Behavior = Be-have)
- 2 Corinthians 5:17 The Believer's existence as a new creation equates to *new creation behavior* (Being before Behavior)
- Ephesians 4:24 The Holiness and Righteousness of God is the state of our being/existence <u>in</u> Christ. (Being before Behavior)

[Chapter Six] CHAPTER ONE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Explain why the <u>difference</u> between Behavior before Being (Identity) and Being before Behavior matters.
 - Explain why the enemy's strategy for Sin consciousness, which results in only more consciousness of Sin, has effectively impacted the identity & language of Believers.
 - Why should there be a balance between sinful and sinless consciousness teachings for Believers who are struggling with fleshly or spiritual behaviors.
 - Explain how Believers exists as an eternal transformation in this ephemeral world.

CHAPTER SEVEN



IMPORTANCE OF YOUR ETERNAL PRESENCE IN OUR 3-D WORLD

Why does the Believer's eternal presence exists in a 3-dimensional world.

God always intended for the eternal to ultimately transform the ephemeral back into the eternal. The *eternality* of God within your Breath of Life and human spirit, exists to transform non-loving energies, expressions of death, anti - life systems that are non-human in origin, into expressions governed by eternal Divine Love. The ultimate reality of who you are within the heart of God is beyond the knowable dimensions of our earthly sciences. You exists on earth to express eternal realities of God's infinite Love through expressions of your spirit being, that existed within God's heart before the creation of the earth. Only God can reveal to you who, and what you were within his heart before earth. Nothing <u>on</u> earth can legislate your eternal identity because who you were, and are becoming, existed <u>before</u> earth. Behaviors of your eternal identity, based upon eternal ID Awareness, transform places and spaces within, and around you. Jesus confirms the impact of his Kingdom through us when he said, "The Kingdom of God is within/among(around) you" (Luke 17:21 = Among you in the Amplified Bible). The Love of God, which is the governing principle and dynamic for His celestial household in heaven, transforms within, and around the Believer when given a chance in this 3-dimensional

world, or in any dimensional world to come. A three-dimensional world allows for the gift of self-awareness and self-inspection. Because you live in a 3-D world, practice viewing yourself as an expression of Divine Love moment by moment. Seeing yourself as an expression of Divine Love, allows for others to see, and be influenced, by your expressions of self-belief. Remember, the eternal transforms the ephemeral. The eternal presence and Nature of God within His Breath of Life within you, is always present to transform death into life-within, and through you, in your 3-D life and lifestyle.

In Genesis 1:26 and Genesis 2: 7, God created Adam/mankind in a 3-D world in order for the Image/Likeness of God in Adam/humanity to rule, dominate, create, and regulate 3-D reality according to Divine Consciousness that originated beyond all sensory realities. God authorized Adam/humanity to exercise the intelligence of Divine Consciousness through dominion and rule over all material existence on earth. Adam named animals with names that could not be found on trees or the ground, but through his relationship with the Consciousness of God. As Adam assigned and declared animal names, the energetic forms, as material reality through which God created the world, continued to energetically materialize, and respond to the intelligence of God's Consciousness through Adam as it did with God in all creations of Genesis Chapter One. Once again, as Adam (as the Image/Likeness of God) named the animals, they became the reality of their name because God-consciousness (in Adam/humanity/you & me) *informs* creation and formations of all energy forms, both then and now.

The presence of Adam in the 3-D Garden of Eden provided purpose, direction, refinement, and cultivation possibilities, in addition to names and identities for animals, value assessments for gold in the ground, management of rivers for Garden vegetation, real-estate refinement/expansion, and human/animal habitation. In other words, Adam/humanity's presence in the Garden made the difference between the existence of the Earth as a rock with plants, and an incredible world with ever-evolving human possibilities. Adam/humanity, as the Image and Likeness of God in the Garden, existed as the ultimate definition and meaning of the Garden experience because the *higher purposes* of the Garden could not be fulfilled without the presence of Adam/humanity. Never forget that **in** Christ, you, and all Believers, are the new

Adam/humanity in this 3-D world. Like Adam, Christ is the progenitor of a new species that have their life, and being, within his Divine DNA and persona. As Christ made the difference in his 1st century world, Believers are the difference in our present world. The eternal Nature of God as wholeness, truth, righteousness, peace, perfection, beauty, wisdom, knowledge, and goodness, all eternally exists in Christ within Believers. The hopes and dreams of our world, relative to world peace, global health, world equity, fairness, multi-cultural inclusion, and just plain sanity, already exists in Christ within Believers. If ever there was a time for Believers to be and behave the internal-eternal Nature of God in Christ within, that time is now. Once again, bombs, war and fear will not bring world peace, prosperity, or progress to humanity. However, what is in Christ within every Believer, will eventually manifest a new heaven and earth because it already exists within, and eventually globally through Believers. We have seen enough fury, fluff, and fakes in our world. Believers are more than just a brand, or cereal label of nuts, fruits, and flakes. We really need to behold the greatness of God in Christ, that already exists within, though, and AS the Believer, and everyone else who exists in Awareness of the Divine Nature of God. Critically study the scriptures hard and well regarding the eternal realities of God, the eternal realities residing in Christ, and the eternal realities that exists within Believers in Christ. Know who you are so that the world will have someone to believe in as a light that shines in darkness. Believers, you can and must continue to exist as life that is greater than death. Too much death-culture, deathvocabulary, and death-media, has programmed our societies to see more death and fear, than hope, life, or positive possibilities. The truth is, we live in an abundant 3-D world with an abundance of resources, yet we have developed social contracts that values limitations, the exotic, and scarcity, more than the overwhelming abundance that surrounds us. We have enough technology, money, and intelligence to end world hunger and global inequalities at this very moment. Yet, we not only create more scarcity, but make money on the pain and suffering of others as a skillset. It is amazing how we can exists on an abundant earth and yet create scarcity for self-imposed suffering. Why is this so? The answer to this question awaits the appearance of Believers in Christ as the solution with all people who exists as the Divine Nature of God on this earth. Rise up AS God's answer within your spirit being, rather than remain articulators of questions. Believers, people with God's Nature, you, yes you, are the ANSWER to the Garden of Eden debacle, and the modern world as well. Hiding will not help our world. Speak, be visible, be powerfully present, and our world will heal because of the

healing presence of God-<u>in</u> Christ within you. This world needs to see you, <u>as God knows you in Christ</u>. You need to be yourself-as the self that authentically you are <u>in</u> Christ. We need you to know yourself, as you are already known in the heavenlies <u>in</u> Christ, so that you can present yourself as God's solution in every society, both now, and future.

REFLECTION QUESTION(S)

Making people feel powerless makes them easy to control. Think/ how you would explain how the Image/Likeness of God, in addition to eternal Identity <u>in</u> Christ, makes the Believer an unparalleled powerful/transformative presence locally, and globally.

EXISTENCE BEGINS AND CULMINATES IN GOD

Never forget that the *presence of the eternal*, within and through, our natural ephemeral world, is what sustains material life or all material constructs and manifestations. The ephemeral could not exists without the sustaining presence of the eternal, and the presence of the eternal is progressively transforming the ephemeral back into the eternality of its source (2 Corinthians 4:18). Timeliness is progressively transforming back into timelessness because time originates from the timeless. The timeless Nature of God-**in** Christ within Believers is transformative in power, and presence, in heaven or earth. **In** Christ, your existence is transformative, regardless of your geographical location, language, gender, or color of earth suit. How many ways can we say, "you exists as a transformation that transforms the ephemeral into the eternal." Because of Christ, your ephemeral, earthly, timely/temporary cultural identity has now been transformed into an eternal identity (ID), that exists as an expression and mirrored-extension of God's Divine Nature in heaven, on earth. You are *living* eternally now because you *exists eternally* now **in** Christ. Wherever you are, transformation has the potential to take place simply because God is also there within, and through you.

BELIEVERS ARE ONE-OF-A-KIND SPECIES IN CHRIST

You never go anywhere alone because God within you, is always on the scene, as you are on the scene. Your transformational presence impacts moments with heavenly future, within our earthly present. The present/future Nature of God in heaven resides within the Nature of your spirit being right now, so your presence represents/replicates God's future Nature in our present Now through your spirit being. In Christ, you really exist the future "Now" because the unchanging Divine Nature of God, exists as the ageless unchanging Divine Nature of your spirit-self. Cultural coolness cannot compete with the Nature of the new species that you exists in Christ. You bring an unparalleled eternal presence into this world, and on this earth, because Christ is the first-born of a new firstfruits/species of animated life (1 Corinthians 15:23). There are no angels, post Adamic DNA, or Heavenly Household spirits, which have existed the new state of life-being that the resurrected Christ now exists. Your in Christ existence is rare, unique, unrepeated, and beyond anything known in heaven or earth, both now and the eternal future. Hopefully, you are beginning to see just how special you really are in Christ. Realizing how unique you are might influence or inspire our youth toward relationship with God. Let the next generation be inspired to follow the Christ they can see globally replicated through Believers. The Light of Life that Believers exists in Christ is eternally unique in heaven or earth. "Let your light shine" as the new genus/species/creation that you (presently) exists in Christ without apology (Matthew 5:16). A-men.

[Chapter Seven] ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

- •
- Matthew 5:16 Allow the eternal light that we exists **in** Christ to shine in our world.
- John 12:32 Allowing Christ to be himself through us is globally attractive.
- Matthew 20:18-20 Believers are Divinely authorized to globally <u>re</u>-present Christ.
- Matthew 24:14 Our participation in globally sharing Christ affects the final schedule for the culmination of the world.
- Romans 10:14 Allowing Christ to proclaim himself through us fulfills a deep desire for awareness of God within unbelievers.
- Acts 1:8 Believers are empowered by the Spirit of God to exists as an authentic experience of Christ in heaven on earth.
- Ephesians 1:10 All things originate and culminate in God-<u>in</u> Christ.

[Chapter Seven] CHAPTER ONE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - What does the "eternal transforming the ephemeral back into the eternal" look like to you?
 - Explain what the following author's statement look like in your life to others: "You are <u>living</u> eternally now because you <u>exists</u> eternally now <u>in</u> Christ."
 - Why are Believers a one-of-a-kind species in Christ?
 - Explain your understanding of why the author said, "existence begins and culminates in God-<u>in</u> Christ."



• To view a video message regarding this Workbook, follow the link below:

THE END OF THE ELN FOUNDATIONAL WORKBOOK ON ETERNAL IDENTITY

www.eternallivingnow.com eternallivingnow77@gmail.com



ETERNAL BEHAVIORS

Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbook

#<u>3</u>

By 114 Roland Ruffin

b

YOUR ETERNAL BEHAVIORS IN CHRIST-NOW

Roland S. Ruffin 2024 ©

All rights reserved. This book or any portion thereof may not be reproduced, or used in any manner whatsoever, without the express written permission of the publisher, except for the use of brief quotations in a book review or scholarly journal.

Copyright: Library of Congress.

First printing 05/2024

www.EternalLivingNow.com Eternallivingnow77@gmail

FOREWORD

The purpose of each Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbook is to provide readers with the basic concepts, vocabulary, and opportunities for guided application of eternal Biblical principles that promote personal growth. Each reader is encouraged to select a Discussion Partner to share interpretations, revelations, personal growth, and testimonies that are received from the information provided in each workbook. *Blessed to be a Blessing* is the <u>outcome</u> we pray for every reader who receives and shares the Eternal Living Now experience with others.

The Structure for each Workbook includes the following Sections:

- CHAPTER STORY:
 - Each Chapter presents Eternal Living Now truths, perspectives from the Bible, and Scriptural applications for our life and lifestyle.
- ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:
 - Certain scriptures that help build Eternal Life Vocabulary, are highlighted, and included in this Section for readers to memorize.
- CHAPTER PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:
 - Application questions that encourage readers to learn "how to" apply the information that is provided in each Workbook, are included in this Section. Readers are to select a Feedback Partner with whom the reader can communicate what they have learned after completing each Chapter. Sharing and teaching others what you have learned provides greater clarity and memory retention for our readers.

Repetition, repetition, and more repetition is required when learning new things. Certain phrases and themes are intentionally repeated in each Chapter in order to familiarize our readers with Eternal Living Now language, concepts, and points of view. Our *Learning through Relearning Model* for training through repetition, has proven to be an effective way for people to remember, internalize, and take command of the new materials presented in each Eternal Living Now workbook.

Because God is eternal, He is already having an eternal relationship with us, whether we are, or are not, aware of Him. Each workbook was written to encourage everyone, and especially Believers <u>in</u> Christ, towards growth in greater *awareness* of God's <u>eternal</u> means and methods of communicating with humanity. Divine health, healing, wholeness, and well-being, originate from the Nature of our eternal God, and each workbook focuses on the different components of God's Nature that serves as <u>the</u> eternal solution for mortal and immortal beings in all of God's creations.

Enjoy, and be blessed as you complete and receive revelations from God through each workbook. As you are blessed, the world in which we live becomes more blessed. Blessed to be a Blessing is what Eternal Living Now is all about. Selah!

Blessings,

Roland & Pennie Ruffin

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Chapter One	BEHAVIORS AS THE DEFAULT OF "BEING"06
Chapter Two	EVOLUTIONARY PROCESS OF PERFECT EXPRESSION OF DIVINE BEING12
Chapter Three	MICRO-MACRO ETERNAL CONSCIOUSNES & BEHAVIORS17
Chapter Four	THE TRANSFORMATIVE POWER OF COLLECTIVE CONSCIOUSNESS24
Chapter Five	DISCIPLINES FOR ETERNAL BEHAVIORAL EXPRESSIONS

CHAPTER ONE



BEHAVIORS AS THE DEFAULT OF "BEING"

PRIORITIZATION OF "BEING" BEFORE BEHAVIOR

Your "*FIRST THINGS FIRST*" Workbook introduced the importance of prioritizing <u>awareness</u> of your state of eternal "being" <u>in</u> Christ, before attempts to exercise <u>in</u> Christ eternal behaviors. People who behave according to a false identity are called actors. Acting Christianity by behaving expectations, traditions or institutional purposes that may have little to do with your authentic eternal identity <u>in</u> Christ may be popular, but not the best use of unredeemable time. Our modern culture often encourages behavior before awareness of authentic being as activity that is "cool," or a disingenuous necessity when aligned with political/institutional vested interest. Utilitarianism encourages behavior before authentic being if it contributes the highest good towards society. Both culture and utilitarianism may have noble intentions for advocating <u>behavior</u> before being in an ephemeral world, **but God's intentions of <u>being</u> before behavior are the healthiest standard for eternal living within both timely/ephemeral and timeless/eternal societies.** God's standards for His Righteousness (*what is unchangeably right to God*) always was and will be "**being**" before behavior because that is the standard God established for the expression of Himself in heaven or earth. Popular religious standards nobly desire Believers to exhibit behavior that <u>appear</u> to express the Righteousness of God, whereas God desires Believers to exhibit behavior that <u>appear</u> to express the

righteously. Since God would never ask you to behave what you do not exists, then it is imperative for Believers to be **knowledgeable** of their <u>state</u> of eternal existence before **behaviorally-being** our eternal existence in Christ.

EXPERIENCING AND BEHAVIORALLY EXPRESSING THE ANOINTED CHRIST

How does a Believer behaviorally express Christ in our modern world? First of all, the biblical term "Christ" referred to an "Anointed One" in biblical times. An anointed one was a person, upon whom a sacred oil, power, or honor was awarded as confirmation of a special position or authoritative role. For example, Old Testament Priest anointed Kings, other priest, and special officers for official duties or offices. As the Anointed Messiah, Yeshua (Jesus in English), received a seven-fold messianic anointing from the heavenly Throne room in order to fulfill the Will of the Father in heaven on earth through his eternal ministry, message, and mission (Isaiah 11:2; Luke 4). It was the anointing of the Spirit of God upon Jesus that empowered his miraculous ministry. The Spirit of God was/is the Source of the anointing for Jesus and present-day Believers as well. It is the Spirit of God Who anoints the Believer internally with the power of Divine Nature that's expressed through godly character (1 John 2:27). By the way, **Divine Nature** within the Believer is all-powerful because it originates from God, Himself. The transformative power of the presence of God's Nature changes death into life, causes demons to flee, and even raises the dead to life. God's Nature of Holiness within Believers is enough to transform darkness into light and timely experiences into timeless moments of infinity (Exodus 3:5). God's Nature is expressed through God's behavioral revelations to/within creation. God is Holy; therefore, behavioral expressions of Himself are Holy. In short, the Holy Being of God is always the same expression of the beingness/behavior of God. Divine Being and Behavior are consistent in sameness because God is forever consistent in the Image and Likeness of Himself. The standard that God set for Himself regarding Image before Likeness and Being before Behavior, was the same standard for Adam and his generational DNA, as well as for Believers in our modern day. God never changes and neither does His standards regarding "being" before behavior.

REFLECTION QUESTION

<u>Being</u> before Behavior is important to God. Think/ how you would explain to others the importance of <u>existing</u> God's Nature of Love <u>before</u> expressing Divine Love in our world as a Believer?

DIVINE NATURE IN HEAVEN AND EARTH WITHIN BORN-AGAIN BELIEVERS

To truly understand God in Christ, we must understand the importance of awareness of our "being" in Christ, through which our beingness/behavior emanates. Whatever resides within Christ (in Christ), has an eternal existence because Jesus Christ is eternally God the Son. Spiritual residence within Christ begins the moment the Believer receives Yeshua-Jesus upon believing and confessing Jesus Christ as their personal Lord and Savior (Romans 10:9). The born-again experience of the Believer occurs as the Spirit of God transforms the existing human spirit into a living spirit of God's Nature. The (eternal) living life of God's Spirit trans-formatively unites with the human spirit so that the two spirits become **One** union of **Spirit/spirit** (1 Corinthians 6:17). This means the eternal Divine Nature of God's Spirit, becomes One with the nature of the Believer's (human) spirit to the degree that the attributes of God's Nature, become the exact Nature of the Believer's human spirit. Since the Divine eternal Nature of the Spirit of God now resides within the spirit of the Believer, the Nature of the Believer's spirit being is now eternal and timeless because of its Oneness within/with the Spirit of God. Within God's Divine Nature is His eternal goodness, peace, love, righteousness, patience, kindness, meekness, power(s), personality, and principled presence (Galatians 5:22). The same eternal Divine Nature of goodness, peace, love, righteousness, patience, kindness, meekness, power(s), personality, and principled presence, also exists as the Divine Nature of the Believer's born-again spirit being in Christ. There is no difference between the eternal Nature of God the Father in heaven and His eternal Nature within the spiritual being of every Believer in Christ.

BEING AND BEINGNESS ARE CONSISTENT WITHIN GOD AND THE SPIRIT OF BELIEVERS

Since God is the 'Beingness' of His behavioral expressions, then **who** God **is**, is identical to the expression of **what** God **is**. God declared His Self-standard for Being and Behavior, as the same standard for Believers because our <u>in</u> Christ existence fulfills His standards for "being" before behavior. Once again, God would never require Believers to behave what they do not exist, but God does require Believers to behave what we

do exist <u>in</u> Christ. We have the capacity to behave the Divine Nature of God because both the Believer, and the Nature of God, exist as One <u>in</u> Christ.

BELIEVERS EXIST IN CHRIST AS THE FRUIT-NATURE OF THE HOLY SPIRIT

Galatians 5:22 identifies the fruit (Divine Nature) of the Spirit of God. The term "fruit" refers to the Divine Nature of the Spirit of God. It is important to understand that Believers do not just *possess* or just *have* the fruit of the Spirit, but that **Believers also** exists the fruit-Nature of God's Spirit. Remember God's Spirit, and the Believer's spirit, are One Spirit/spirit in Christ according to 1 Corinthians 6:17, therefore Believers not only have Divine love, joy, and peace of the Spirit, but also exists as the fruit-Nature of God's Spirit of love, joy, and peace because of Oneness in Christ. As eternal Love is a state of existence for the Spirit of God, it is also the same state of the Believer's existence in Christ. Attention Believers: In Christ, you are eternal love, you are eternal peace, you are eternal joy and all of the fruit of the Spirit in Galatians 5:22 because of your Spirit/spirit Oneness in Christ, Believers exists as the fruit-Nature of God. Believers should look no further for love and acceptance because they already exists as eternal love in Christ. Because Believers exists as eternal peace in Christ, looking within, rather than without, is where fulfillment is found. As you study Galatians 5:22-23, understand you are beholding your eternal identity in/as the fruit-Nature of God. Once again, Believers do not just have the fruit-Nature of the Spirit of God, but Believers exists as the fruit-Nature of God because of Oneness of Spirit/spirit (intentional repetition).

REFLECTION QUESTION

Believers **exists** as the fruit-Nature of the Spirit of God. Think/ how would you tell Believers to look **within** for love, joy, peace... Galatians 5:22, rather than towards traditional/cultural means & methods for love and acceptance? How does one stop searching everywhere for what one already exist?

EXPERIENCE AND BEHAVORALLY EXPRESS YOUR ETERNAL EXISTENCE IN CHRIST

Now that you know the fruit of the Spirit is also the Nature of the existence of your human spirit **in** Christ, we can proceed to the activity of behaviorally expressing our eternal <u>fruit-Nature</u> through our life and lifestyle. Remember, God would never require anyone to behave what they do not exist. Because we eternally exist **in** Christ as Divine love, joy, peace, and the rest of Galatians 5:22,23, we have received Divine authorization to behave our eternal Nature in our world without apology. Eternal behavior of love looks like its Source in the Nature of God **in** Christ. Heavenly expressions of eternal love and peace are **manifested** as Divine love/peace on earth through the presence and actions of Believers. The behavioral expression of eternal joy, which emanates from the Nature of God in ways that transcend pain and sorrow within Believers, is <u>always</u> eternal joy, regardless of circumstances because its source is God, and not creation. <u>In</u> Christ, Believers exist as eternal joy that remains joy in the midst of sorrow. Believers remember, you are stationed in this world temporarily, but your eternal station exists <u>in</u> God <u>in</u> Christ. You are progressively learning how to be your *timeless* <u>in</u> Christ existence in an ephemeral world of *timely* experiences.

CHAPTER ONE SCRIPTURE MEMORIZATION

- 1 Corinthians 6:17 The Holy Spirit and Believer's spirit being, are now One Spirit/spirited union.
- Romans 8:16 An eternal view of Believers from the Holy Spirit's perspective means that bornagain human spirits and the Holy Spirit are identical in appearance as confirmed by the phrase "Spirit <u>bearing witness</u> with our (human) spirit" (emphasis by Ruffin for clarity).
- Galatians 5:22-23The eternal Nature/fruit-existence of Believers in Christ.
- 1 John 2:27 Internal Anointing of the Spirit of God resides within Believers (empowerment in godly character).
- Isaiah 11:2 The Seven-Fold Anointing upon the Messiah is also upon Believers *in Christ*.

CHAPTER ONE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Explain to your Discussion Partner the difference between good manners/behavior and eternal behaviors **in** Christ.
 - Explain to your Discussion Partner the <u>relationship</u> between the Divine Nature of God in heaven, and the Divine Nature of God on earth within Believers <u>in</u> Christ.
 - Explain to your Discussion Partner why Believers don't just have the Fruit of the Spirit (Galatians 5:22) but also exists the Fruit of the Spirit as the state of their "spiritual being."
 - Explain to your Partner why everything and anything **in** Christ (*within Christ*) is already eternal.
 - Are Believers already eternal <u>in</u> Christ? Explain your answer.

CHAPTER TWO:



HUMAN EVOLUTIONARY PROCESS OF PERFECT EXPRESSION OF DIVINE BEING

CHANGING PERCEPTIONS OF UNCHANGEABLES

There are certain eternal laws and realities that never change, but the perception of the unique expressions of these absolutes may change in the eyes of the beholder. For example, God's Nature of Divine Love never changes because God's Nature never changes, however, our perception of Divine Love may differ and evolve generationally. Divine Love may be expressed or modeled in 21st century attire, but its essence never changes. Could you imagine how insecure we would be on earth or in heaven if God possessed a vacillating or wishywashy personality? If God made promises He never intended to keep, our present and future relationship with Him **in** Christ could be our worst nightmare. Thank God, that we can count on God's consistent Nature of Divine-Self to remain the same both now and forevermore, even if our human perceptions of God change as we change generationally.

BE GENTLE AND FORGIVING WITH YOURSELF

Because Divine love, Nature, peace, righteousness, life, light, personality, and powers of God are immutable and non-changing, growth in your ability to mirror the immutable characteristics of God in ever-changing moments of your daily lifestyle, occurs through AWARENESS of the unchangeableness of God's everlasting habitation within you. Your progressive process of mirroring the perfect unchangeableness of God through your less-than perfect earth suit, is ever-evolving. For example, the perfect love of God is always Divinely perfect, however, expressions of His perfect love through flawed earth suits, may seldom mirror the purity of the Source of perfect love with precision. God foreknew that the perfection of His Nature would be imperfectly expressed through human nature before you were born. As walking is simply controlled, mistakes are not finalities but are simply solution-opportunities in process. Permit yourself to make mistakes. You did not learn how to walk immediately, but in time you succeeded in this effort, likewise, patiently allow time for your corrections, adjustments, and unexpected outcomes to complement the development of your skillsets for healthier behavioral decisions. Precise expression of the perfect Nature of God through an imperfect earth suit is always difficult, and incrementally progressive. The Spirit of God within you will insure growth in the perfect Nature of God based upon your unique expression of spirit being. Don't despair or give up because of a set-back or failure, relative to the expression of godly character at a given moment in life. God's got your back. You will succeed in time just like you did when you evolved from crawling to walking to running.



GROWTH IN AWARENESS OF THE EVER-PRESENCE OF GOD

The process of imperfection-becoming perfection, requires growth in spiritual conscious awareness for the ability to transcend our earth suit nature. Believers, as individuals or the Collective, are progressively growing in awareness of the residence of God within. A church mother once said, "when you know better, you do better." The more aware we become of God in Christ, the more we can consciously replicate His Nature through our life and lifestyle. All of us are evolving in our awareness of God, the more we develop awareness individually and Collectively, the more His transformative Nature is released locally and globally. Jesus informed us that the Kingdom of God is within and among us (Luke 17:21 = in the midst of/genitive case in the Greek). Wherever Believers are located, the spiritual, immortal, Divine-Natured Kingdom of God resides with, around and within them. The presence of the Believer is inclusive of Kingdom presence, power, personality, prestige, and posture. The power of Kingdom presence within the Believer, is a weapon against all opposites of God's Nature. Hell, demons, Satan, and death processes, all surrender to the authority of God within the presence of His Kingdom within, around, and through the Believer. Knowing our Kingdom identity in Christ is the last thing Satan wants Believers to become aware of. Knowing your denominational expectations, "churchianity" titles/positions, or Christian activity labels within the community, does not disturb the enemy, but Kingdom knowledge of your in <u>Christ identity</u> is most disturbing to any and everything that is anti-God. Who you are in Christ is beyond the concept of a label. For example, you are called "light" in Christ, but your existence as "light" is the expression of the eternal life of God as light which exists beyond the limits of any man-made term/definition. Your existence as Light of Life in Christ, cannot be measured by the human vocabulary of a word, concept, or alphabet. Your Light of Life, is an experience within the eternal life and Consciousness of God, Himself. There are no words that can adequately measure the infinite expressions of Divine Light of Life within or through Believers. As the purity and perfect expression of God's Light and Life is manifested with greater precision through your less-perfect earth suits, the greater the experience of the immortal and infinite Light/Life of God is revealed within the world. You are growing in precision of your expression of God as you are growing in awareness of God's Divine Nature within yourself. Remember, Believers are ever-evolving in the experience and expression of the transformative Nature of God. As Believers evolve, the more the world is trans-formatively impacted by the Believer's transformational presence in this world.

GROWTH IN DIVINE AWARENESS IS PROGRESSIVE

Just as Adam's presence in the Garden of Eden was transformational, as he was Divinely empowered to alter, co-create, and modify the Garden through maintenance up-keep, co-creation of animal natures by naming them, and exercising dominion over all the environments of the earth, likewise, the Believer's presence is empowered with God's transformational presence to do the same. In the new heaven and earth, the Believer's **class** will have the name of God upon their foreheads as authorization for exercising rule and dominion with God in our new immortal environment (Revelation 22:4). In the new heaven and earth, the Divine perfect Nature of God will be fully expressed with precision because the less-than-perfect nature of our earth suits will no longer exist. Until we have graduated from our present mortal world to the new immortal heaven and earth of our future, we **must continue to** *progressively* grow in awareness of the perfect Nature of God, while contending with less than perfect expressions of Divine Nature through our fallen earth suits. Greater expression is always better than lesser expression of God's Nature, likewise, less expression of God through Believers with earth suits is much better than no expression of Divine Nature. The Believer's little light that progressively becomes bigger, is always better than no light in darkness!

CHAPTER TWO SCRIPTURE MEMORIZATION

- Luke 17:21 The Kingdom of God exist in/within the midst/around Believers.
- Revelation 22:4 The Believer's <u>class of being</u> is destined to receive the name of God upon the forehead.
- John 14:20; 17:20-21 Believers exist as the eternal Nature of God <u>in</u> Christ within our present Now!

CHAPTER TWO PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Explain to your Partner why our perceptions change regarding our unchanging God.
 - Explain why the perfect presence/residence of God within the Believer is imperfectly expressed through earth suits.
 - Explain why growth in Awareness of God's Nature is ever-evolving within Believers in heaven or earth.

CHAPTER THREE:



MICRO-MACRO ETERNAL CONSCIOUSNES & BEHAVIORS

The micro/macro influence of eternal consciousness that is behaviorally expressed.

While viewing a movie called *"What the Bleak is This,"* one scene included an energy experiment based upon a depressed person placing his hands on a glass of water for over an hour, then the water in the glass was placed under a microscope. Under the microscope, the water cells either died or deteriorated from the negative energetic vibrations received from the depressed man. The same experiment included another glass of water that was held over an hour by a happy man. The water cells thrived and reproduced in the glass from the positive energetic vibrations received from the happy man. The experiment proved that positive thoughts and emotions are not only healthy for individuals, but also for the material-based entities/environments of our universe. Since 60-75% of the human body is composed of water, it is safe to say that the positive or negative energetic vibrations you choose to allow to impact your body can invigorate or deteriorate body-health, based upon your choices. The power of choice is awesome and can be the difference between life or death. Now let's see how the power of choice , relative to Divine health in Christ, impacts your health-life.

ULTIMATE HEALTH & HEALTHINESS RESIDES IN CHRIST

Whatever resides in Christ, is eternally whole, healthy, well-being, complete, perfect, and in short, the Divine Nature of God. The spirit being of the born-again Believer resides <u>in</u> Christ because your spirit is born **of** the

Spirit of God (John 3:5-8; 1 Corinthians 6:17). Your spirit being is a new creation (genus/species) that exists beyond Sin, or the contaminants of the old creation, i.e., Satan, demons, or processes of death such as sickness, dis-ease, dysfunctional emotions such as hatred, superiority, racism, variance, etc. Your born-again spirit being only exists as life that is the healthy eternality of God. Since there is no death in the eternal life of God, then your spirit being is already aware of the many characteristics, health, and realities of life that exists eternally. The health of your spirit can be transferred to your mind and body to various degrees. Yeshua-Jesus demonstrated how spiritual healing and wholeness can be transmuted as physical health during his miraculous ministry on earth during the first century. Once again, the miracles of Yeshua Jesus were performed through the Spirit of God, in addition to casting out demonic energetic presences (Luke 11:20). The Same Spirit of God who healed earth suits, expelled demonic energetic persona presences, raised Jesus from the dead, is also the same Spirit of God who resides eternal in Christ within Believers. The power(s) of the Spirit of God are infinite and all-powerful. This means that within the spirit being of Believers in Christ, resides the greatest power(s) in heaven or earth because of the indwelling of the Spirit of God (1 John 2:27). The presence of the Spirit of God within Believers make them the most powerful influencers on this planet and not Tik-Tok! Awareness of the ability of the Spirit of God to transmute Divine health within human earth suits, is the key to trans-formatively sharing the daily spiritual renewal of your spirit being with earth suit renewal and well-being (2 Corinthians 4:16). Yes, Believers have the capacity and potential for mental and physical well-being when totally surrendered to the transmuting and transformative power of the Spirit of God within the Nature of their spirit being. Galatians 5:25 encourages Believers to "walk and live by the Spirit." This means living under the governing of the Spirit of God who is immortal, healthy, eternal, and energetically renewed in perpetuity as eternal life. Living under the governing of the Spirit of Life and well-being, always result in eternal life and well-being outcomes. Believers have often been told how youthful or glorious their appearances are by observers, who unknowingly, are witnessing the impactful transmuting presence of the Spirit of God within the Believers mind and body. Oneness in Christ can increase youthfulness, lightness of being, a glowing presence, and age-reversal, better than anything on our present market....for free!

REFLECTION QUESTION

Think about how you could explain to others how your spirit being is already aware of the many characteristics, health, and realities of life that exist eternally

HEALTHY ENVIROMENTAL IMPACT OF THE PRESENCE OF BELIEVERS

As an individual, the powerful Kingdom presence of the Spirit of God within the Believer impacts the immediate environment of the Believer. Because the Kingdom of God is both within and among/around the Believer (Luke 17:21), the in Christ presence of internal well-being, is also the same impactful presence of well-being externally or environmentally. Just the presence of the Believer brings about the potential for healing, well-being, and wholeness to occur when the faith to receive it is also present. People can receive health benefits simply by being around Believers. Just as the capacity for healing or deliverance existed internally within, and environmentally around Yeshua Jesus, the same capacity exists today with Believers in Christ. Yeshua Jesus has not changed, and the healing presence within, thru, and around him, has also not changed within Believers in Christ. A Believer exist as a powerful agent and agency of Divine healing that can impact others environmentally. Just like the aforementioned scientific experiment that confirmed how human emotions could energetically affect cellular rejuvenation within a glass of water, likewise the rejuvenating and renewing presence of the Spirit of God within the Believer also environmentally impacts others who have the faith to believe and receive. The bible reveals the possibility that "one can put 1000 to flight, and two can put 10,000 to flight" (Deuteronomy 32:30). The idea we desire to point out is that, as one Believer can positively impact our world environmentally, just imagine how exponentially impactful a Collective of Believers could have upon global societies. If one Believer can trans- formatively impact an environmental space and place for a few, imagine how a group of Believers could environmentally impact the spaces & places of multitudes. Remember the following truth: As an individual Believer, your environmental impact is significant, and as Believers collectively, your environmental impact is globally exponential. As one or ten thousand, Believers are a powerful presence in this world. As Believers behave the health that exist within their spirit, the world cannot help but become a healthier place, regardless of the depressing evening news stories. Experiencing/Expressing the eternal health that resides in Christ within Believers is the key to modeling the health of the Kingdom of God in this age or any century. Believers, in Christ, you are God's ideal answer for individual and social health/healthiness for all races, classes, and governments.

DIVINE AWARENESS IS THE MEASUREMENT FOR GROWTH OF SPIRITUAL BEINGS Theoretically and technically speaking, Believers, <u>as a Collective</u>, are invested with world-changing power because of the indwelling of the Spirit of God within the Collective. AWARENESS of identity <u>in</u> Christ provides access to the world-transforming power of God's Spirit within Believers. Remember growth for spiritual beings is AWARENESS, and not brainpower, IQs, academics, or earth suit maturation. The closer spirit beings are located near the Throne room seat of God the Father, the more AWARENESS they possess of Who sits on the Throne seat.

BELIEVERS ALREADY EXIST THE NEW HEAVENLY EARTH IN CHRIST

As an individual, a Believer is very powerful. As a Collective, Believers are exponentially powerful. The Believer, as an individual and Collective **in** Christ, has been empowered to environmentally transform our world through the power of the Divine <u>Nature</u> of God that permeates the new Heaven and Earth (Heavenly Earth). Behaving the Nature of God (in the new Heaven/Earth) that already resides in Christ, is the New World Kingdom Order (pun intended) that Believers are behaviorally ushering into this world. Believers are the future NOW! Because Believers exists as world changers, possibility becomes a probability, that our world will never be the same again as Believers behave their eternal identity as the "beingness" of Christ on this planet.

CHAPTER THREE SCRIPTURE MEMORIZATION

- Luke 11:20 Power of the Spirit of God is always greater than the enemy.
 - 1 John 2:27 The empowering presence of the Spirit of God resides within Believers.
- 2 Corinthians 4:16 The internal presence of our ever-renewing spirit can positively impact our physical health.
- Luke 17:21 The Kingdom of God is present within/among-around Believers.

CHAPTER THREE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Explain to your Partner how our <u>in</u> Christ thoughts and emotions can affect cellular healing in our bodies.
 - Explain how the presence of Believers is a blessing to the environment.
 - Explain what <u>in</u> Christ health looks like in Believers collectively, and your life personally.

CHAPTER FOUR:



THE TRANSFORMATIVE POWER OF COLLECTIVE CONSCIOUSNESS

You have heard of the energetic shift that is presently occurring on a global scale. This shift is progressively occurring as the energetic frequencies of the earth shift to higher vibrational frequencies. Higher vibrational frequencies indicate greater spiritual awareness, whereas lower vibrational frequencies are most often associated with lower spiritual awareness. As the frequencies of the earth continue to shift higher, the lower frequencies of lies and corruption are exposed, while the higher frequencies of Truth(s) are revealed on both local and global scales. Old social paradigms based upon the lower frequencies of suppression/oppression, exclusion, and unhealthiness, are presently being replaced with the emergence of new paradigms of inclusion, egalitarianism, and well-being as the earth vibrates at higher frequencies. Spiritual practices are globally experiencing a greater awareness of God as they understand Him, Her, or It, within their own communities. As the earth and universe is evolving in alignment with higher frequencies of Truth and God-awareness, it presents an excellent time for Believers **in** Christ to manifest the spiritual presence of God in our world. The readiness of our world for spiritual sensitivity, participation, openness and growth in spiritual alignment and language, has made our modern landscape-fertile potential for the inclusion of the Believer's living language and eternal/spiritual lifestyle **in** Christ like never before.

The Hundredth Monkey Effect experiment was conducted in 1952-1953 on the island of Kojima. When a select group of 100-Japanese monkeys were taught how to use a certain tool in certain ways, it was discovered that monkeys on other remote islands intuitively knew how to use the same tool the same ways almost immediately, even though they did not reside on the island of Kojima. The idea we are trying to communicate from this experiment is that only 20% is required to possibly change the Collective mind of 80% of a certain group (people or animals). Of course, the idea that 20% can influence the behavior of the 80% is debatable, however, the possibility of the power of influence that 20% could have upon the masses, simply cannot be ignored. Just imagine 20% of the 8-billion people on our planet choosing to exercise the eternal intelligence, joy, peace, balance, and altruistic love, which resides in Christ as a permanent lifestyle. Wars would become history, free health would be the new wealth, love-based equity for everyone would guarantee fair distribution of resources, inclusive multi-ethnical creativity would up-level productive possibilities for everyone, and personal happiness would become the global norm. Twenty percent could possibly usher in a new age of utopia for mankind. Why wait to transform 100% of the global community into in Christ Consciousness, when just 20% could get the ball rolling? If monkeys could intuitively change their behaviors, certainly humans could also. Sharing the realities of eternal life in Christ with your immediate tribe, social circles, and social media audiences, could eventually have a transformative local/global impact.

REFLECTION QUESTION

Think/ If the twelve disciples of Yeshua-Jesus could affect world transformation during the first century, explain to others why a small Collective of Believers could have similar results in this century.

LESS CAN EQUAL MORE!

God used the Hebrew people (descendants of Abraham) to generationally bring about a greater awareness of Himself to all peoples of the earth. The descendants of Abraham were way less than 20% of the human population during Old Testament times, yet God used their bloodline to influence the establishment of the three great religions of our modern day: Judaism, Christianity, and Islam. God used small Hebrew armies in the Old Testament, and twelve disciples in the New Testament to affect national/generational changes throughout history. Where two or three Believers can gather in (within) the name of Jesus, the most powerful Collective on earth can be established because of the promise of Christ to manifest himself in the midst of their Spirit of Agreement (Matthews 18:20). Believers have been given the authority to "bind" things that have already been bound in the heavenlies, and to "loose" things that have already been loosed in the heavenlies. The rebellion of Satan and his cohorts in the heavenlies was bound by God (Luke 10:18; Revelation 12:7-9) and the Divine Nature of God, Himself, was loosed as the restoration of every place in the Heavenly Household of God that was infected by Satan's celestial rebellion (Matthew 6:10). The authority of God kicked Satan out of God's heavenly household, Believers have been authorized to kick Satan out of their earthly households as well. Believers have been authorized to infiltrate, occupy, and spiritually dominate this earth for the fulfillment of in Christ purposes. We have been told that we need 100% of the inhabitants of the earth to change before our world changes. I hope and pray that the rule of the 20% is a better calculation. Less, can equal more when the eternal behaviors are authentically attractive, inherently powerful, and eternally transformative. The ministry of Christ during his first century residence on earth was attractive to hungry souls because of its authenticity, powerful enough to overcome every opposing spiritual energetic presence/personality, and transformative enough to change ephemeral life into everlasting eternal life for anyone/everyone who received Christ as their personal Savior. Attention Believers, one of the best kept secrets of our modern age is that "Believers are authentically attractive, inherently powerful, and eternally transformative in Christ forever." You already exist the ultimate qualities of being that the world is looking for! Accept and celebrate

who/what you are **in** Christ as a Believer. Only what resides **in** Christ can see and celebrate what is eternally **in** Christ, so don't expect the world to understand or celebrate you because it takes the eternal to fully celebrate the eternal.....period!

The power of the Collective from a social movement perspective, provides a rich history of local and social global refinements on our planet. For example, the Civil Rights Movement resulted in the passing of the legislation that included the Civil Rights Acts of 1964 and the Voting Rights Acts of 1965 against all odds. The Women's Suffrage Movement of 1920 resulted in the passing of the 19th Amendment to the Constitution that granted women the right to vote. The Black Lives Matter movement gained recent global attention that influenced policy changes against systemic racism and increased awareness of racial injustice. The Anti-Apartheid Movement received global support to end apartheid in South Africa and the establishment of a democratic government in 1964. Each of these movements were initiated with less than 20% of the local or global population. When properly motivated, the 20% can motivate the 80% towards change because *less can equal more*, according to history.

Christ is changing the world. Believers can contribute, participate, and partner with the transformative global work of the Spriit of God to restore/up-level the original Garden of Eden Society on this earth. Of course, Believers must agree with what a utopian society <u>in</u> Christ should look like. An example of what a utopian society could look like from a *humanistic perspective* was popularized and portrayed in Sir Thomas More's 1516 book entitled, "Utopia" which described the perfect conditions for a healthy and highly functional society as follows:

- Equality: All citizens have equal rights and opportunities, eliminating social and economic disparities.
- Justice: The legal system is fair and just, ensuring that everyone is treated equally under the law.
- **Harmony**: There is a strong sense of community and cooperation among citizens, leading to a peaceful and harmonious society.

- **Sustainability**: Resources are managed sustainably, ensuring that the needs of both current and future generations are met.
- Education and Enlightenment: Education is highly valued, and all citizens are encouraged to pursue knowledge and personal growth.

Carl Marx and other social dreamers believed in the possibility of mankind maturing beyond the present flaws of immaturity and evolving into a mature utopian society. The major impediment to the evolution of a utopian society is the presence of Satan and infection of the nature of Sin in our human earth suits. No social logic for a peaceful society can thrive while Satan/Sin remain present because both are non-human and illogically unhealthy. Satan/Sin will contaminate humanity's best efforts at self-correction. If a social utopia is to have a chance to emerge in our modern century, Satan/Sin must be dealt with. Since Satan/Sin, both began as a disconnect and disagreement between two celestial beings (God & Lucifer: Isaiah 11, Ezekiel 28), a celestial solution must be offered to resolve this situation. Yeshua-Jesus/the Christ, was both celestial and terrestrial as he came from heaven as a Spiritual Being (John 3:13), who was born/incarnated into a human body. The celestial Nature of Christ is the highest revelation of the Father in heaven on earth. The terrestrial nature of Christ was human enough to become the atoning repository and sacrifice for all Sins of humanity. The Divine Nature of the Father in heaven is the only solution to Satan/Sin. Jesus celestially embodied the fullness of the Divine Nature of the Father in heaven, therefore Jesus existed as the ultimate celestial solution for Satan/Sin. Jesus also embodied the sickest, most wicked, most vile, and demonic infection of Sin within mankind while sacrificed on the cross for humanity's Sins. Therefore, Jesus as God's solution for Sin/Satanic influence, exchanged his life as the Divine solution with humanity's Sin-infected life while on the cross. Jesus became our **broken "sinful" nature** so that we could become his **healthy "sinless" Nature**. The greatest exchange in human history occurred while Jesus was on the cross at Golgotha. Never forget, Jesus became our Sin so that we could become the Righteousness of God-in Christ (2 Corinthians 5:21). Believers in Christ, exists as God's Divine solution to Sin because of the Nature of Christ within EVERY Believer. Believers you

don't just have the solution for utopia impediments, "**in**" Christ, you exists as the solution for the evolution of a utopian society. Believers, if you desire to see a sample of perfect world citizenship, look no further than your own mirror and behold the possibilities of a future utopia as your reflection. See, behold, reflect upon future possibilities within our present <u>Now</u> through mirrored moments of your Image/Likeness **in** Christ.

CHAPTER FOUR SCRIPTURE MEMORIZATION

2 Corinthians 5:21	The Believer's eternal Nature is the Righteousness of God.
Ephesians 4: 24	The Believer is the new person whose Nature is the true holiness and righteousness
	of God.
Colossians 3:10	The Believer is the new person/spirit being, who is already renewed in the thoughts
	of God.
2 Corinthians 5:17	The Believer is a new spiritual genus/creation/species. Realities of the old species
	have passed away and the realities of the new species is the new normal.

CHAPTER FOUR PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Explain to your Partner why each of the components of Thomas More's utopian society can only be perpetually achieved through <u>in</u> Christ relationships.
 - Explain to your Partner how Believers have a sinless Nature in Christ because of the exchange that occurred on/through the cross.
 - Explain to your Partner why the celestial problem of Sin required Jesus Christ as the celestial solution for its terrestrial effects on humanity.

CHAPTER FIVE:



DISCIPLINES FOR ETERNAL BEHAVIORAL EXPRESSIONS

BEHAVIORAL EVOLUTION OF IMPERFECTION TO PERFECTION

Have you ever heard of the phrase "practice makes perfect?" Overcoming the impulses, inclinations, and proclivities of your fallen earth suit is not easily achieved. A lifestyle of the surrender of your flesh nature to your spirit nature requires a constant act of your human *will*, and mortal surrender to the immortal Spirit of God within your spirit being, in addition to, a personal daily exercise of disciplined practice. The human *will* is powerful. Demonic or low frequency energetic possessions cannot exercise control without the consent of the human will. People must (will) to allow energetic visitations, oppressions, and possessions to take control of their mind or body by choosing to surrender their *will* to these entities/influences. By the way, competing negative energetic vibrations always exist in the airwaves surrounding you. Like a radio frequency channel tuner, undesirable frequencies cannot permanently register within your consciousness unless they are selectively tuned-in by your mind. Back in the day, there was a time when you had to consistently fine-turn the dial on an analog radio in order to locate the frequency of the program you wanted to hear. After locating your desired program, then you had to carefully turn the dial inch by inch, so as to fine tune the best reception for

your desired radio station. Many other stations and programs would compete for your attention while turning the radio dial to your desired station. Of course, you would dial past the undesired station frequencies until you arrived at the station of your choice. Although many programs and station frequencies were available to you, your mind and will assisted in your decision as to which station you would and would not receive in your consciousness. The agreement you exercise between your mind and will when choosing the appropriate radio station frequency to listen to, remains the basis for decisions to exercise in Christ life-choices, through a disciplined routine, or regimen of select-healthy frequencies you are committed to experiencing and expressing daily. You have the God-given ability to *will* to commit yourself to daily disciplined habits that encourage spiritual growth experiences. I have discovered you can establish a routine of healthy habits after exercising them repetitiously for 20-consecutive days. YOU CAN BE A DISCIPLINED DISCIPLE IN CHRIST! First of all, determine how important your connection with God really is. Making time for what is most important in your life is very possible when management of time aligns with your highest priorities. Choosing to surrender your mind, body, time and *will* to a space & place that prioritizes intentional focus on the Divine Nature of your spirit being in Christ, requires a daily commitment. Daily commitment to discipline at the beginning often feels like a personal sacrifice before it becomes satisfaction. Spiritual disciplines are not alien to your spirit being but are resources that encourage expanded eternal identity-discoveries. Self-control is one of the qualities of the Nature of the Spirit of God within the Believer's spirit according to Galatians 5:22-23. Since self-control is a state of your born-again "being" in Christ, daily exercise of spiritual disciplines are possible and profitable as they promote awareness of your spiritual/eternal identity through repetition.

REFLECTION QUESTION

Think/What would you say to Believers that would encourage progress in their daily discipline of prayer, study, meditation, and loving service as the exercise of their Image/Likeness of God <u>in</u>

CONSISTENT DISCIPLINE EVOLVES TO DELIGHT

One tool to use for your discipline of daily surrender is called "meditation." Determination to occupy a quiet place or location daily, where you can sit peacefully in silence without a mental agenda while just slowly breathing in and out, is critical to learning how to hear, receive, and perceive revelations from the presence of the Spirit of God within your spirit being since the Spirit of God is already One with your human spirit as a Believer (1 Corinthians 6:17). It takes time and undistracted focus to learn how to sit in the presence of the on-going communications between the Spirit of God and your human spirit. Developing awareness of Spirit/spirit conversations, intimations, and intentions, require ever-increasing inner-awareness of spiritual presence. Learning by practicing how to go into a quiet place of your mind in order to hear the voice of the Spirit, becomes easier through repetitive practice. As a beginner, you may become confused with different voices in your head from your past, childhood traumas, regretful choices, emotional experiences, or even happy conversations, all of which may compete with your attempts to experience inner-silence. Don't be discouraged by the noise in your head. "Practice makes perfect." Exercise your will to maintain a consistent meditation regimen because the value of spending time in intentional communion with the Spirit of God within your human spirit, is worth it. Don't compare your meditation style to others. Every person is unique, so each meditation style and experience will also be unique to each person. Exercising one's will to commit to meditation, in addition to choosing to surrender one's mind, body, and emotions to a space & place of silence until determination between the noise in your head, and the inner-voice of the Spirit of God within your spiritual consciousness can be accomplished with precision, is one of the most valuable and important lifeinvestments you could ever make. The more often you talk to a person, the more you know the sound of their voice. The more you commune with God through meditation, the greater your awareness of the presence, persona, power, and Divine purpose for your life is experienced. Quiet time with God is profitable and priceless. Prayer time, Scripture study time, and meditation time, are equally important components of your daily spiritual discipline. Urgencies and appointments will always compete for your time, however, exercising your human will and surrender of your mind and body to the inner-presence of the Spirit of God through quiet meditation, will fulfill your life purpose in far greater ways than many of the urgencies of your cultural

demands. Remember, your culture and its demands will pass away someday, but interaction, communion, communication and connection between your spirit and the Spirit of God, will never pass away. Be encouraged to major on your connection with the *timeless* eternal priorities of God, rather than *timely* demands that pass away. One definition of "worship" is whatever is most worthy of your attention, time, and focus. Whatever consumes <u>most</u> of your time is really what you already worship in a manner of speaking. Making sure that God is top priority throughout your daily worship experiences, is a worthy goal to be achieved by Believers as a precedence. Acts 17:28 confirms God as our Source *"in whom we live, move and have our being."* Since God is your Source for animated life, ultimate meaning in life, and sustainer of your animated life, He is worthy of the personal sacrifices made for the exercise of your daily discipline of prayer, Scripture study, meditation practices, and exercises of Divine love.

THE BEHAVORAL BENEFITS OF DAILY SPIRITUAL DISCIPLINES

Behavioral benefits of commitment to a daily discipline of prayer time, Scripture study time, and meditation time, and exercises of Divine love, include the <u>blessed outcomes</u> of behavioral expressions that mirror the eternal Nature of God within our born-again spirit, rather than our fallen earth suit. Our culture has been programmed from birth to judge others based upon the color, gender, physique, and behavioral expressions of earth suits. However, because of the new existence of the Believer <u>in</u> Christ, Believers are progressively learning how to see beyond our earth suit programming in order to see the presence, character, and purposes of God in whomever we may meet. God's *Breath of Life* within humanity guarantees His everabiding presence with/within us, even though we may be unaware of Him. Helping others to see the unseen presence and purposes of God within, thru, and around others, is a part of our spiritual mission on earth. Seeing the best in people, looking beyond imperfections to see potentials, believing what people can become through awareness of God to reveal <u>what God's sees</u> as a person's potential for greatness, is our public practice for perfection. Just because it is popular to be negative and people-critical in our modern day, it does not mean Believers have to follow this trend. Believers are stationed <u>in</u> this world, but our existence <u>in</u> Christ

is not **of** this world. Seeing through God's Lens allows us to exercise the Kingdom we are **of**, while **in** this world, from God Righteous perspectives.

REFLECTION QUESTION

Think/ How would you instruct Believers to see the Nature of Christ in others before seeing the nature of earth suits because of our capacity to see the spiritual before the natural?

Meditation will help us to see the goodness of God in others and in our world as a priority because of our *will* to exercise seeing through a godly lens. Meditation will help us to choose the *Divine peace*, which is a state of our existence <u>in</u> Christ, regardless of the chaos surrounding us. Meditation helps us to <u>have</u> the experience of calm, thoughtfulness, and Divine presence, as an intervention in the midst of human crisis. We can be the difference on this planet because we exist <u>in</u> Christ as God's eternal difference in our present Now!

<u>ALIGNMENT</u> BETWEEN SOUL-SPIRIT- MIND- BODY RESULTS IN AN EXAMPLE OF ETERNAL LIVING/NOW

Allow the eternal character, Divine Nature, and presence of Christ within your spirit being, to be a light in this world through your behavioral expressions. Alignment between your born-again spirit, mind, and body can provide the world with an example of Eternal Living Now through Christ. Because you have the capacity to "be" the eternal in our now, you also have the capacity to "behave" the eternal in our world. Since the eternal always transforms the ephemeral, your behavioral choices that reveal the eternal Nature of Christ within your spirit to your environment makes you an agent of transformation wherever you may reside. You are reminded once again that this world will never be the same again, simply because of your eternal presence **in** Christ. Reality changes around you because as a new creation/species **in** Christ, your existence is an introduction of new reality in heaven or earth.

CHAPTER FIVE SCRIPTURE MEMORIZATION

- Joshua 1:8 Meditation on the Word of God is a requirement for great behavioral success.
- Psalms 1:1-3 Meditation on the Word of God will result in fruitful abundance.
- 1 Timothy 4: 8, 15 Meditate on the profitability of godliness is encouraged.
- 2 Timothy 2:15 Correct application of the Scriptures requires disciplined study.
- 2 Corinthians 5:16 Believers are to strive to see the <u>spiritual</u> Nature of others, rather than the nature of the perishable earth suit.

CHAPTER FIVE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:

- Explain to your Partner why the evolution of imperfection into perfection requires time and patience.
- Explain how meditation can increase sensitivity to the authentic voice of God.
- Explain why helping other Believers to see the unseen Nature of Christ within/through us, is a major part of our heavenly mission on earth.
 - To view a video message regarding this Workbook, follow the link below:



THE END

ETERNAL LIVING NOW ETERNAL BEHAVIOR FOUNDATIONS COURSE

ETERNAL LIVING NOW

ETERNAL APPETITES WORK BOOK#4

BY ROLAND

YOUR ETERNAL APPETITES "IN" CHRIST

NOW!

ELN FOUNDATIONS WORKBOOK BY ROLAND RUFFIN

Roland S. Ruffin 2024 ©

All rights reserved. This book or any portion thereof may not be reproduced, or used in any manner whatsoever, without the express written permission of the publisher, except for the use of brief quotations in a book review or scholarly journal.

Copyright: Library of Congress.

First printing 2024

www.EternalLivingNow.com Eternallivingnow77@gmail

FOREWORD

The purpose of each Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbook is to provide readers with the basic concepts, vocabulary, and opportunities for guided application of eternal Biblical principles that promote personal growth. Each reader is encouraged to select a Discussion Partner to share interpretations, revelations, personal growth, and testimonies that are received from the information provided in each workbook. *Blessed to be a Blessing* is the <u>outcome</u> we pray for every reader who receives and shares the Eternal Living Now experience with others.

The Structure for each Workbook includes the following Sections:

- CHAPTER STORY:
 - Each Chapter presents Eternal Living Now truths, perspectives from the Bible, and Scriptural applications for our life and lifestyle.
- ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:
 - Certain scriptures that help build Eternal Life Vocabulary, are highlighted, and included in this Section for readers to memorize.
- CHAPTER PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:
 - Application questions that encourage readers to learn "how to" apply the information that is provided in each Workbook, are included in this Section. Readers are to select a Feedback Partner with whom the reader can communicate what they have learned after completing each Chapter. Sharing and teaching others what you have learned provides greater clarity and memory retention for our readers.

Repetition, repetition, and more repetition is required when learning new things. Certain phrases and themes are intentionally repeated in each Chapter in order to familiarize our readers with Eternal Living Now language, concepts, and points of view. Our *Learning through Relearning Model* for training through repetition, has proven to be an effective way for people to remember, internalize, and take command of the new materials presented in each Eternal Living Now workbook.

Because God is eternal, He is already having an eternal relationship with us, whether we are, or are not, aware of Him. Each workbook was written to encourage everyone, and especially Believers <u>in</u> Christ, towards growth in greater *awareness* of God's <u>eternal</u> means and methods of communicating with humanity. Divine health, healing, wholeness, and well-being, originate from the Nature of our eternal God, and each workbook focuses on the different components of God's Nature that serves as <u>the</u> eternal solution for mortal and immortal beings in all of God's creations.

Enjoy, and be blessed as you complete and receive revelations from God through each workbook. As you are blessed, the world in which we live becomes more blessed. Blessed to be a Blessing is what Eternal Living Now is all about. Selah!

Blessings,

Roland & Pennie Ruffin

TABLE OF CONTENTS

CHAPTER ONE	Desires of Divine Nature within Adam's DNA	07
CHAPTER TWO	Desires/fulfillments of the eternal through the Ephemeral	14
CHAPTER THREE	Benefits of Suffering in the evolution of Eternal Perfection	19
CHAPTER FOUR	The Desires/Appetites of Christ within Believers today	25
CHAPTER FIVE	Religious appetites VS appetite of our New Species	29
CHAPTER SIX	Major points to never Forget	33

CHAPTER ONE:



DESIRES OF DIVINE NATURE WITHIN ADAM'S DNA

GOD'S IMAGE & LIKENESS WITHIN ADAM

Although God created the celestial heavens and the terrestrial earth for Divine expression above and below, God **reserved personal residence** *within*, and *beyond* His creations as the intelligence of His presence can be felt in and through every particle of it, especially through the presence of Adam/Eve and human DNA. It never ceases to amaze me how God created a human body from dust for Adam (mankind) and infused Divine uncreated Spirit/Breath of Life within the dust body of Adam so that he could exists like God's Image as Spirit with observable Form, in addition to *expressions* of Image as Likeness in Genesis 2:7. God's Spirited Breath of Life originated the spirit of Adam, then God created an earth suit to house Adam's spirit so that **God would rule the earth** through His Divine Image/Likeness within and through Adam, and Eve. In short, God placed His presence within Adam, so that as Adam and Eve ruled over creation under God's governing, it would bring glory to God because of the *presence* of His Divine *Image/Likeness* within them.

GOD'S RULING NATURE WITHIN HIS IMAGE/LIKENESS IN ADAM AND EVE

The *Likeness* of God in Genesis 1:26, is an adverbial expression that expressively mirrors the Being/*Image* (noun) of God. As God is Being and Likeness is His "Beingness," likewise, Adam was (human) being, and "*beingness*" would be the mirrored behavioral expression of Adam's own being. In short, as God was Being and Beingness in the Garden of Eden, so was being/beingness, the composition of Adam's personhood in the Garden. As God's Being and Beingness ruled over the celestial heavens (Psalms 103:19), Adam/Eve's being and beingness in God's Image/Likeness, qualified their rule over the terrestrial Earth (Genesis 1:26,27). As God exercised perfect rule over heaven, God also exercised perfect rule over earth through Adam and Eve before Genesis, Chapter Three. Never forget the ruling and reigning Nature of God within Adam and Eve was **never rescinded** but remains fully activated <u>in</u> Christ within Believers. A schema of the enemy was/is to persuade Believers to willingly surrender their ruling Nature to the enemy's agenda, rather than exercising it to the glory of God. By default, Believers <u>in</u> Christ are more powerful than the enemy, and the enemy's job is to make sure that Believers never know this truth because when a giant realizes he exist in the midst of ants, game over!

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How would you encourage Believers to surrender the innate urge to Rule within the Divine Nature of their spirit to the governing of the Holy for healthy exercise on

GOD & ADAM WERE SPIRIT BEINGS WITH PHYSICS OF AN OBSERVABLE FORM, SEEN BY OTHERS

John 4:24 reveals the existence of God (within celestial creation) as a Spirit being. Daniel 7: 9, and Revelation 5:1, reveals the physics of God's Divine form as seeable and viewable by other spiritual beings in the heavenlies. Like God, Adam possessed spirit being that originated from the Spirit of God's Breath of Life in Adam, as well as a seeable/viewable physical form that we call an earth suit. God's Spiritual Nature and Being

was/is expressed through the behavior of His seeable/viewable form in His heavenly Throne room. Like God, the Divine Nature in Adam's spirit being was expressed through his earth suit as well. There were no contradictions between Adam's being (Divine Image), and beingness (Divine Likeness), until the serpent and Sin entered the Garden narrative in Chapter Three of Genesis.

ETERNAL DESIRES OF GOD EXIST IN CHRIST WITHIN BELIEVERS

God's Divine Nature is eternally consistent with His behavior in heaven or earth. God does not possess a personality in conflict with itself, neither is He hypocritical. God declared the consistency of His personhood as an everlasting eternal reality in Revelation 1:8 and James 1:17. As God is eternally consistent in His personhood, He is also consistent in revealing <u>desires</u> that emanate from His Divine Nature. Remember this crucial point: God is eternal and His eternal desires are always consistent with His eternal Nature, within Himself, or within Believers. As God is Holy, His eternal desires are Holy, and as God is Love, His eternal desires are consistent with His Nature of Love.

Because Adam was the Divine Image/Likeness of our heavenly God on Earth, the eternal <u>desires</u> of God's Nature within the spirit of Adam were consistent with God's <u>desires</u> in heaven before Genesis 3. Newsflash! From the Garden of Eden to our present age, God's Nature and desires remain eternal, and will never change. Since God's eternal Nature exists within Christ, and Believers also spiritually exists <u>in</u> Christ, the existence of the eternal desires of God's Nature <u>in</u> Christ within Believers have permanent residence. The desires of God within the born-again spirit of Believers are always consistent with God, and God's Will, because the desires of God are revealed to Believers by and through the Spirit of God within each Believer.

DESIRES WITHIN GOD'S NATURE ARE ETERNALLY DELICIOUS



The desires of God's Nature are equated to the term *"appetite"* for this workbook. As you know, one's appetite is based upon a yearning and a preferential desire for a certain thing, experience, or possession. When my Mother prepared breakfast in the kitchen, my appetite was always stimulated for tasty eggs and bacon. Likewise, the smell of smoked meat always stimulated a hearty appetite for eating myself silly with residual over-eating regrets. Appetites are motivating, stimulating, and inspirational, because they can stimulate private and social eating, drinking, indulgent feasting, or hopefully motivate the achievement of nutritional goals. Most of us are born with an awareness of the life-preserving appetites of our earth suit, however, cognizance of the appetites of God's Nature within our spirits, require progressive growth in spiritual awareness through constant surrender to the presence of God's Spirit within us. Surrendering to the desires of the Spirit of God within our human spirit does not come naturally, instinctively, or instantly, due to the opposing nature and desires of our earth suit. I repeat, conscious alignment with the desires of God within our spirit does not come about instantly or overnight. Many lessons are learned as we gradually grow in awareness. All Believers experience mistakes while progressively traveling the journey of **in** Christ perfection. Because we all make mistakes, we have every reason to have compassion for others who exhibit less than perfect behaviors, just like me and you.

BELIEVER'S DEEPEST SPIRITUAL DESIRES ARE DIVINE DESIRES AS WELL

God's Nature of love, peace, joy, righteousness, life, light, holiness, wholeness, patience, forgiveness, and acceptance, is consistently <u>expressed in His eternal desires</u> in heaven or earth. The deepest desires within the spirit being of the Believer are *already* consistent with the same desires of the Divine Nature of God because of our existence <u>in</u> Christ. *Newsflash! Believers, your deepest spiritual desires are eternally God's desires and vice-versa*. There is a longing within Believers to know, experience, and be fulfilled in the infinite disclosures of God's personhood, God's Will, and God's creative originations as creations. Face it Believers, your deepest spiritual desires are to experience God in every capacity possible in this world and the new world to come. No other desire in heaven or earth can really compare to your desire to experience the fullness of God. No manufactured thing or possession on earth can compete with the deepest desires of your spirit.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/How would you explain to other Believers that their deepest spiritual desires are also eternally God's desires and vice-versa?

God's Nature is to know its ever-expanding Self through existence, and creations within existence. The deepest desire of your spirit is to know God in/thru existence, and everlasting present/future creations in existence as well. In short, the previous sentence is why you the Believer, desire God more than anything or anyone else, even yourself. Biblically speaking, it is through our relationship with God that true experiences of our eternal Nature are revealed and received. Our culture has confused Believers into thinking our deepest desires are based upon the desires of our earth suit or fulfillment of cultural expectations, riches, or material success. Be reminded that only **in** Christ, resides all of the <u>everlasting</u> realities of growth, fulfillment, and

eternal satisfaction for all Believers. I repeat, because we are eternal beings with eternal desires that require eternal fulfillment and satisfaction, know that only God, according to King Solomon, is eternal enough to fulfill the eternal desires of Believers forevermore (Ecclesiastes 3:11). Experiencing fulfillment of the desires of our spirit **in** Christ moment by moment, is our life and lifestyle today and forever.

NOW YOU KNOW THE APPETITES OF YOUR SPIRITUAL DESIRES

So now that you know that your truest and deepest spiritual appetites, and desires, are aligned with the appetites and desires of God's Nature, <u>desiring more revelation of God's desires within your spirit moment by</u> <u>moment is your daily prayer request and meditation</u>. Believe me, as you seek to understand the Divine desires of God within your spirit, every desire you need awareness of will be revealed to you by His Spirit according to God's timetable for fulfillment of your life purpose. As you ask in prayer, and seek in meditation, revelation of the desires of God within you will be revealed. "*Ask, and it shall be given, seek, and you will find, knock and the door will be opened*" (Matthew 7:7). The Spirit of God within you will guarantee fresh revelation of your truest desires <u>in</u> Christ. As you grow in sensitivity of the desires of your spirit beyond the desires of your earth suit, the blessings, satisfaction, and eternal fulfillment of God's Nature as answered prayer, will bless, and keep you in well-being.

CHAPTER ONE

ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY

- Philippians 2:13 God develops our desire for His Will (Our appetite for God is incentivized by God).
- Galatians 5:17 Spirit desires are against the flesh (spirit does not share the same appetites of our flesh nature).
- Galatians 6:8 Sowing to the spirit equals reaping everlasting life.
- Romans 8:5 Choose desires of the mind that align with desires of your spirit.
- Romans 8:14 Growth in spiritual awareness is based upon surrender to the governing of God's Spirit.
- Ecclesiastes 3:11 All humankind has eternal desires that requires eternal fulfillment.

• CHAPTER ONE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - 1. Explain your level of awareness of God's desires within the Nature of your spirit.
 - 2. Explain the differences between desires from the cultural programming of your mind, and the desires of your spirit <u>in</u> Christ.
 - 3. Explain how this chapter relates to your present understanding of Eternal Living Now.

CHAPTER TWO:



THE DESIRES/FULFILLMENTS OF THE ETERNAL THROUGH THE EPHEMERAL

BELIEVERS EXIST ETERNALLY WITHIN AN EPHEMERAL WORLD

One of the reasons why you exist on earth, is to fulfill who you were within the eternal heart of God through temporary ephemeral human experiences. According to Ephesians 1: 3-12, your existence within the heart of God (before the creation of Earth: Ephesians. 1:4) was consistent with God's Divine Nature (Eph. 1:4), Divine Character (Ephesians. 1:4,5), and fulfillment of the Divine *Will* of God (Ephesians. 1:4,5,11,14). Within God's heart, your existence before the creation of the world, was blessed, Divinely approved, loved, and One with God (Oneness) because of the life of Christ for us and within us (Ephesians. 1:5). One might wonder why celestial spirits (like yourself) exists on a terrestrial Earth to begin with. Our spirits are housed within our earth suits in order to accomplish the following:

• Conduit the Eternal through the Ephemeral for redemptive outcomes: We exists as spirits on Earth to replicate and release the presence and persona of Divine Nature, which reside within our spirits into this world for transformative purposes. We exists as spirits from God's heart to give, release, and

manifest intentions within/from the heart of God into this world. In other words, our spirits come *into* this world with an agenda from the heart of God *for* this world.

Eternal spirits, having unique human experiences: Human spirit beings expand in consciousness through experiential exercises. Terrestrial experiences offered on Earth for spirits include patience, and the experience of moral and phenomenal extremes such as good and evil, hot, and cold, dualism, etc. Mortal and immortal experiences, all contribute to expansion of perspectives and personal growth according to your own unique spiritual pattern/expression of the Nature of God. Because everyone is unique, interpretations of mortal and immortal experiences will also be distinctively unique. Though two human spirit beings may encounter the same event, their interpretations of the same event will never be identical in every degree because interpretations are based upon the unique needs of individuals for fulfillment of their one-of-a-kind life purpose. In short, although two people may experience the same experiences, their comprehension of it will not be exactly the same because of the unique design and consciousness of each individual. This is why you should never live life as an imitation of someone else because no one else can ever be authentically who you uniquely are, and vice-versa. You are a one-ofa-kind expression of God's Nature in heaven, on earth. Your interpretation of reality, according to the blueprint of your life purpose within the heart of God, is uniquely your own, because you always were, and always will be, a one-of-a-kind of a spiritual extension of the Divine Nature of God in heaven or earth. As a spiritual extension from God's heart, you are interpreting eternal realities through human (earthy/mundane) experiences that are based upon unseen eternal governing. Human growth includes an eventual understanding of reality that is always timeless, even though it might be perceived through timely, temporary events. Apostle Paul informs us that the "unseen, rather than the seen," is the lens we want to eventually see reality through (2 Corinthians 4:18) as we grow in Christ. We are having timely human experiences in order to learn how to transcend them through timeless remembrance of who were with God before Earth. Both the Earth, and earthiness, are just temporary stations/classrooms for spiritual beings. Earthiness is not our final identity as sons/daughters of God, whereas who, and what we exists in Christ, is our final identity in this world and the next.

BELIEVERS SPIRITUALLY EXIST TO MANIFEST ETERNAL DIVINE DESIRES INTO OUR WORLD

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How would you explain the desires/appetites of your spirit to other Believers?

The desires of our spirits **in** Christ, are already in alignment with the Nature and Will of God. Because God is whole, our spirit being desires are for wholesomeness, because God is eternally loving and good, our spiritual desires are predicated upon what is eternally loving and good. You get the point. We exists to manifest, replicate, and release eternal desires that exists within the Nature of God, into our world. Since eternal love, peace, joy, goodness, and righteousness are states of our being and existence **in** Christ, we spiritually exists to conduit, vehicle, and advance the eternal realities of love, peace, joy, etc., and not the cultural, national, or ephemeral definitions of these virtues. The dynamics of human-originated love, peace, or righteousness, is always limited to a perishable human point of view. The ever-present and fluid dynamics of God's love, joy, and peace, originate directly from God and is vehicled through human agency throughout our world through the Believer's born-again state of being **in** Christ. In short, as spiritual beings on earth, we exists to vehicle, mirror, reflect, and replicate the Divine Nature of God within our spirit being into our world of habitation.

Newsflash! We will always exist to mirror, replicate, and vehicle the desires/appetites of the Divine Nature of God in the new heaven and earth, or within any future society of our residence. I reiterate, existing as an extension of God's heart, desires/appetites, and Divine Nature in heaven or earth, anywhere and everywhere, within both timely and timeless societies, is the ultimate purpose for our spiritual existence. The ultimate purpose for our spiritual existence is by default the ultimate base for the message, mission, and meaning for our temporary ephemeral lives. The previous sentence is why knowledge of our eternal identity is required for true understanding of our human identity and purpose on earth. Believers have an advantage, because eternal identity, and behavioral expression of our eternal identity, are both readily resident <u>in</u> Christ. Looking **outside** of Christ Consciousness for ultimate identity and purpose, might result in the discovery of ever-competing cultural and earth suit temptations that can sometimes be overwhelming. Institutions, traditions, earth suit desires and modern ideologies all have perishable purposes for your life. Consciousness, solely based upon earthen desires, focuses on earthly achievements for the majority of your precious time. However, growth <u>in</u> Christ Consciousness results in evolving sensitivity to include achievements that have eternal and everlasting value on earth, and beyond the earth in heaven.

THE MIND OF CHRIST AS 21ST CENTURY CHRIST CONSCIOUSNESS

Christ Consciousness is resident **in** Christ. The Consciousness of Christ is eternal, and through Christ Consciousness, Believers experience eternal satisfaction and fulfillment in both the spiritual, and our natural world. According to Philippians 2: 5 the "*mind of Christ*" is an inherent accessibility to all Believers. *Christ Consciousness* is just a 21st century phrase for the "*mind of Christ*" that was introduced by Apostle Paul over two thousand years ago. In short, the Believer's joy, love life, happiness, power of beingness, meaning for existence, mission, and purpose, is not of this world, but reside in the Consciousness that is **in** Christ. Believers, you really, really have it made "**in**" Christ. When the scriptures said, "*All things are yours*" (1 Corinthians 3:21), it revealed truth beyond any human century. For real, everything **in** Christ is yours because you are a born-again spirit **in** Christ where everything of eternal value resides. **The Believers spiritual wealth is so inexhaustible, that the volume of resources available in Christ will require all eternity for full disclosure and revelation. Believers, behold how wealthy you really are, forever! The mind of Christ, known today as Christ Consciousness, is the wealthiest understanding of God a Believer could ever experience in any lifetime.**

CHAPTER TWO

ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY

Ephesians 1:4-12 Our eternal identity/residence within the heart of God before the earth.

- Philippians 2:5 We have access to the mind of Christ.
- 1 John 5:4 Whatever is *born* of our eternal God is eternal and overcomes the ephemeral world.
 John 3:16 *"Have everlasting life"* is presented as a *Present Active Subjunctive* tense in the original (Greek) language, which meant everlasting life *in* Christ was immediately activated as one believed and accepted Christ as their personal savior. Translation today; The eternal life *in* Christ becomes our state of spiritual existence, the moment we are born-again.

CHAPTER TWO

PERSONAL APPLICATIONS

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - 1. Explain how the eternal Nature of God within your spirit is fulfilling eternal agendas through your ephemeral world.
 - 2. Explain how Christ Consciousness and the "mind of Christ" can mean the same thing.
 - 3. Explain how this chapter relates to your present understanding of Eternal Living Now.

CHAPTER THREE:



BENEFITS OF SUFFERING IN THE EVOLUTION OF ETERNAL PERFECTION

SUFFERING IS UNFULFILLED DESIRE

People wonder why "suffering" is a necessary part of the human experience on earth. Of course, most of us would like to live life without the experience of suffering, however, it is an unavoidable inevitability of life in this world. The term "suffering" has many definitions and applications. Suffering, for the Eternal Living Now Courses is defined as *"unfulfilled desire."* When desires are not fulfilled, the longing for attainment or fulfillment results in the absence or denial of the feeling of the achievement of our desire. We all like the feeling of fulfilled desires and winning. Everyone enjoys the rush, the thrill and the excitement of a victory or desire that is achieved. When fulfillment of our desires are denied, we experience disappointment and dissatisfaction in the absence of fulfillment. In short, we experience suffering. Where there is no desire, there is no suffering, however, to be human is to desire and therefore the experience of suffering comes with the territory of human experiences. Once again, the position of ELN (Eternal Living Now) is that *suffering occurs when desire remains unfulfilled*. The degree of unfulfilled desire one experiences in life also directly correlates to the same degree of the experience of suffering in one's life. For example, the delay of a work bonus may

result in emotional suffering within the heart of an employee, even though their professional demeanor may appear otherwise. We all know that when suffering, due to unfulfilled desires, is repressed, eventually will find a way for constructive or non-constructive expression. **Learning how to manage suffering by reframing negative into positive mental stories, which are constantly rehearsed within our mind, is our challenge for growth in our appetites for greater spiritual awareness.** Abandonment, running away, and flight from the experience of suffering, is like trying to live life without breathing since suffering comes with the territory. Fulfilled desires, and unfulfilled desires (suffering) both offer invaluable growth experiences for fulfillment of one's life-purpose.

TIMELY SUFFERING ON EARTH IS INCLUDED IN TIMELESS SPIRITUAL GROWTH

Suffering, as an unfulfilled desire, comes with the territory of life, and is an intricate part of the fabric of the human experience in this world. Growth and maturity occur slowly when everything is instantly provided without the involvement of personal effort, patience, or the ability to appreciate the gradual process of refinement. Although we live in a modern *instant society* where microwaving is the desired norm for relationships, careers, wealth, and even spirituality, the pace of the cadence of life continues to teach our generation the importance of self-control through patience as a necessary component for healthy adulthood. Babies experience immediate gratification during their first few cries throughout infancy, however, as they grow older, time and life-lessons teach them that satisfaction for their cries are achieved through patience, persistence, and tenacity, and not always through instant appeasement. Gratification delayed, helps children to develop into young adults who do not throw temper-tantrums every time they do not get what they want immediately. People who want and demand everything to be given to them NOW, are often emotionally immature, inconsiderate, and hurtful. Walking over people in order to get our way, is neither healthy nor spiritual, but is simply the evidence of an immature life and lifestyle. Suffering, as unfulfilled desires, helps us to grow up!

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How would you inform other Believers about the benefits of developing an appetite for suffering" with respect to growth/maturity **in** Christ?

Suffering, provides opportunities for the exercise of the Fruit (Nature) of the Spirit of God called patience, in the life of the Believer (Galatians 5:22). Because patience exist within the Divine Nature of God in Christ, then the availability of Divine patience in Christ is always available, and accessible to every Believer as a resource for exercises in personal growth and spiritual maturity. Without suffering as unfulfilled desire, we would never be motivated to leave our comfort zones, reach for higher ground, or develop untapped potential. Without suffering, we might not desire to experience new things, seek new horizons, or pioneer new territories in life. Unfulfilled desire provides incentives for motivation, inspiration, dedication, and expectations for celebration once the desire is fulfilled. Life would eventually become boring without the experience of suffering as an unfulfilled desire for many, if not most. Even pleasures achieved, becomes just pleasures experienced when too much of it is experienced over and over again. Let's face it, achievements and accomplishments are more valuable to us when attained through suffering, work, patience, and personal effort. We know from childhood through adulthood that things have less value when *always* given without earning them. Trophies are most treasured when earned! Suffering motivates the desire to put forth effort to earn and achieve the pleasure of the desire we seek. Running from suffering will not help us to catch our dreams or experience the bliss of desires fulfilled. Avoidance, rather than learning from suffering, impedes acquiring the knowledge we need for wiser decisions that are only attained through the process of growing through not having, to have in life. Our desire to overcome the unfulfilled desires of suffering can motivate us to ask new questions, seek new answers, as well as become an example of how to champion odds and resistance. Our determination to know and achieve paints a picture of success for others to follow. Yes, others are watching how we process, manage and work-through suffering so that they can follow our example. Remember, everyone is a leader because someone is always watching you for some semblance of leadership desired in their own life. Your process of transitioning from suffering to success can be a multi-generational blessing, simply because you had the courage to try and the determination not to quit. Isn't the experience of suffering worth it if it helps you to mature into a healthy adult, while inspiring others to do the same?

WE ARE BORN TO EXPERIENCE UNFULFILLED DESIRES ON EARTH

You don't have to run to or from suffering, because suffering, as an unfulfilled desire, is built into the fabric of experiences on this planet. Suffering will come to you without an invitation. Know that behind the experience of suffering is the opportunity for expansion, growth in awareness, maturation, and fulfillment. Suffering, though painful at times, is worth its weight in gold when it comes to growth in surrender to the guidance of the Spirit of Christ. In fact, Jesus stated that the reward of reigning with him would be awarded if we *suffer with him* (2 Timothy 2:12; Romans 8:17). Never forget that suffering is a disguised opportunity for achievement possibilities of some sort. Suffering is not an enemy, but really a friend for those who desire to grow into healthy adulthood, mentally, physically, and spiritually, as our skillset of transitioning from unfulfilled to fulfilled desires is refined through life-experiences. Develop an appetite for encounters with suffering as disguised growth opportunities because cheerful outlook governs altitude. The more we see the advantages of suffering, the more we can use suffering as a tool and resource that up-levels our understanding of godly maturity on Earth.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ Why do you think Yeshua Jesus required "suffering" as a prerequisite for spiritually reigning and ruling with him in his kingdom? How would you share your thoughts with other Believers? (2 Timothy 2:12; Romans 8:17)

EVOLUTION OF PERFECTION REQUIRES TIME & PROCESS

Perfection resides within the Divine Nature of God because God is perfect Being. The Divine Nature of God is the core-Nature of all spirit being <u>in</u> Christ. Therefore, the born-again spirits of Believers <u>in</u> Christ, exist in, and

as, the perfect Divine Nature of God, by default. Awareness of the perfection of Divine Nature from a matureperfect perspective, is a progressive growth in awareness for all Believers who live on earth. Our earth suits are imperfect due to the fallen DNA inherited from Adam who was the progenitor of humanity, however our spirit being **in** Christ is perfect because of the perfect Nature of God **in** Christ, within each Believer. The conundrum is that our humanity is influenced by both our imperfect earth suit, and our perfect spirit being. Our behavior reveals which influence dominates our choices. There was a Native American story where an old man said "that he felt like he had two dogs within him. One dog desired to do good, and the other dog desired to do evil." A listener asked, "which dog wins? The old man replied, "the one I feed the most." Likewise, the desires of our earth suit and spirit being have opposite agendas as our earth suit desires are based upon timely terrestrial yearnings, while the desires of our born-again spirits are based upon timeless celestial heavenly desires. Each Believer has the option of choosing to yield to earth-directed, or God-directed desires that reveal our spoken and unspoken choices.

BE PATIENT WITH YOURSELF BECAUSE GOD IS NOT THROUGH WITH YOU YET!

None of us make the right choice every time because navigating the complexity of our humanity is a monumental undertaking. Mature awareness of perfection is an everlasting process that will continue well beyond our time on earth. Each of us have the opportunity to experience some degree of growth in awareness of the perfect Nature of God **in** Christ within our spirit during our lifetime on earth. I repeat, even though our spirits **in** Christ, exists as the perfect Divine Nature of God, all of eternity will be required for us to come into a full understanding of the infinite, eternal perfection of God within us. We come into this world growing and not knowing, and we leave this world growing and not knowing everything; growing and knowing is our everlasting journey in this world and the next. Believers, never let anyone tell you, that you are not perfect because in truth you exists perfection as a spirit being **in** Christ. Perpetual growth of <u>awareness</u> of our perfection, is the governing experience by choice for every Believer, as awareness of our flesh-nature becomes less and less, while awareness of our spirit's nature becomes increasingly more and more.

CHAPTER THREE

ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY

- 2 Timothy 2:12 Benefits through suffering.
- Romans 8:17 More benefits through suffering.
- Luke 9:23; Matthew 10:38 A cross (suffering) required before rewards (No cross/no crown).
- Philippians 3:10 Benefits of knowing the power and fellowship of Christ through suffering.

CHAPTER THREE

PERSONAL APPLICATIONS

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - 1. Explain some advantages of suffering experiences.
 - 2. Explain why avoidance of suffering impedes growth in awareness of God.
 - 3. Explain how growth in awareness of what is already perfect, is a lengthy process.
 - 4. Explain how this chapter relates to your present understanding of Eternal Living Now.

CHAPTER FOUR



THE APPETITES/DESIRES OF CHRIST WITHIN BELIEVERS TODAY

SPIRITUAL DESIRES/APPETITES OF BELIEVERS ARE ALWAYS IN ALIGNMENT WITH DIVINE NATURE

The desires and appetites <u>of Christ</u> within Believers, are consistent with the Will of God in heaven for earth. The appetites of Christ within Believers are *always* in alignment with the continuous governance of the Spirit of God from heaven, on earth. In short, the appetites of Christ are heavenly, eternal, and Divine Natured, with earthen expressions through Believers. The Believer lives <u>in</u> this world, but not <u>of</u> this world, therefore the eternal appetites are really <u>of</u> the world Believers are <u>of</u>. Eternal Divine love dominates the dynamics, atmosphere, and social interactions of God's household in heaven, and on earth as well. Believers simply cannot get enough of loving God because the appetites of our spirits emanates from heavenly Divine Love. We could consume God's heavenly and eternal Love all day and never tire of it because we exists for, in, and through Divine Love. The Divine Nature of God is what Believers are, and are becoming, this is why the desires/appetites of Divine Nature within the Believer's spirit are unceasingly and progressively actualizing, as growth in eternal awareness occurs **in** Christ.

We have been programmed to salivate at the sight of food commercials, especially when hungry at night. The melting cheese, sizzling meats, and enticing lighting can cause us to feel like the food floats from the television screen onto our laps for immediate consumption. Media has majored on creating appetites for products, even when none currently exist. The smell of food at Malls, amusement parks, or other outings, compel us to spend money for appeasement of our manipulated appetites. From birth, our appetites have been programmed for earthly satisfaction as normal. **In** Christ, spiritual appetites are the new normal, however, reprogramming our mind to cooperate with our spiritual appetites will require time, discipline, and determination beyond repeated failures. Appetites, under the influence of addictions, will require the solicited empowerment of the Spirit of God for breakthrough.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How would you encourage Believers to become more aware of their spiritual appetites as a daily discipline or

SPIRITUAL SALIVATION

"O taste and see, that the Lord is good " (Psalms 34:8). Our appetite for God increases daily because the experience of God is a delicious and fulfilling one. We can partake of God's love, joy, peace, righteousness, life, light, and goodness, morning, noon, and evening, and still desire more. Why, because the appetite of our spirit is also the appetite of God's own Nature. God's appetite for what is <u>OF</u> Himself is eternally fulfilled in and through Himself. Since the appetite of our spirits emanate from the Nature of God, like God, our appetite is only fulfilled in/through God, alone. Nothing on earth can satisfy us like the Nature of God. No other substitute will suffice. All appetites of our spirit crave God and is only satisfied and fulfilled when an

experience of God is served. Sampling God only makes the Believer hungrier. We need as much of God that we can stand, and we cannot settle for less. Yes, our culture offers a menu of many enticing temptations that smell and look good, but our spirits will never be fooled because the only diet that fulfills our spiritual appetite does not originate from earth, but from God in heaven on earth. In other words, spirits have spiritual appetites that can only be fulfilled by Spirit being. Divine Spirit must fulfill the desires of human spirits, no other substitute or skillful marketing can change this truth. Believers, remember this fact, the appetite of your bornagain spirit is always spiritual because non-spiritual substitutes lack the capacity or ability to offer spiritual fulfillment. The Believer's born-again spiritual appetites emanates from God, evolve thru God, exist in God, and are always in alignment with the *Will* of God in our present now, and Eternal Now. Enjoy your appetite for God because your Divine appetite is going to be around for a very, very, very long time.



CHAPTER FOUR

ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY

- Psalms 34:8 Knowing God is a delicious experience.
- Galatians 4:9 Desire to know, as God already knows you.
- 1 Peter 2:3 The taste of the Lord's graciousness is good.
- Matthews 5:13 Believers exists as salt and flavor that appeases God.

CHAPTER FOUR

PERSONAL APPLICATIONS

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - o 1. How would you describe the appetites of Christ within your spirit to another Believer?
 - o 2. Explain the challenges you experience between appetites of your earth suit and your spirit.
 - 3. Explain how this chapter relates to your present understanding of Eternal Living Now.

CHAPTER FIVE



Religious appetites VS appetite of our New Species

NEW GENUS APPETITES IN CHRIST

A definition for species is as follows, "A group subordinate to a genus and containing individuals agreeing in some common attributes and called by a common name" (Oxford Languages Dictionary). Yeshua Jesus rose from the grave as the first-fruits of a new genus/species from the dead that never existed before in heaven or earth (1 Corinthians 15:20-28; 2 Corinthians 5:17). The perfect transformative Nature of God **in** Christ, entered into hell with Christ to introduce the perfection of a new species in a hellish arena that is the total opposite of perfection (Ephesians 4:9;1 Peter 3:18,19). Sin, Satan, fallen angels, hell, and damnation, all exist in the old original creations of God, however Christ emerged through death, hell, Sin, and the grave as the *first-fruits* of <u>a new genus/species</u> that exists beyond the sin-infected fallen nature of **all** old creations. According to the Law of Sameness (John 3:6) the old original creation can only judge original creations, but old creation has no grounds to judge a new species that originates from God (Romans 8:1). Like an elephant cannot judge

an eagle because they are two different animal species, likewise, original Sin, Satan, hell, and damnation cannot judge the resurrected Nature of Christ, or the Divine Nature of the new species that Believers now exists, because the old has nothing in common with the new creation Believers now exists in Christ. Only a new species can judge a new species. God in Christ is the only Being qualified to judge the Believer's existence as a new species because Yeshua-Jesus is the progenitor of a new humanity that can only be judged through the new eternal lens of the Nature of God. The new DNA of Yeshua-Jesus is the DNA of all Believers, just like Adam's sin-infected DNA was the default DNA for everyone within the old creation of humankind (Romans 5:12-14). In Adam we were born to die, but in Christ, we are born-again to live forever as a brand-new dimension of life that never existed before. "All things have become new" (2 Corinthians 5:17) because we exists as a brand-new state of being, a new genus/species, and a new replication of the Nature of God in Christ. Remember, only the new has the internal capacity to judge the new. The old creation, i.e., Satan, Sin, demons, death-producing traditions, and even self-condemnation of our flesh-nature, does not have the capacity to eternally judge the Believer's new state of existence in Christ. Only the Spirit of God in Christ has the capacity and authority to judge the newness of the Believer's existence in Christ. Remember this the next time someone tries to make you feel bad about being born-again. Romans 8:1 declares there can be "no condemnation for those who are in Christ." In other words, whatever exists within Christ is beyond the condemnations of all old creations. No imperfect person can adequately judge the Believer's state of perfection in Christ. Your existence in Christ is at the highest state of perfection, which is why Believers are seated with Christ at the right hand of God in the heavenly Throne room which represents the highest arena of Divine residence and perfection in heavenly society. The appetites of your born-again spirit originate from a perfect space/place within the eternal Nature of God and are worthy of Throne room satisfaction. Feed the need with God indeed!

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How would you share what Throne room appetites look like to you with other Believers? Why is your spirit worthy of Throne room satisfaction regarding the fulfillment of spiritual appetites?

WATCH WHAT YOU EAT!

Watch what you spiritually eat because unhealthy substitutes will feed you with beliefs that are based upon fear and separation from God. Though we may think we are separate from God because of lack of spiritual awareness of His ever-present presence with us, God is never away from us because the *Spirited Breath of His Life* sustains us moment by moment. We cannot live or have mobility without *God's Breath of Life* animating our physical bodies. Oxygen only compliments the presence of God's Spirited *Breath of Life* within each of us. Biblically, we cannot live, move, or have our being without the presence of God through His Breath within us (Acts 17:28; Genesis 2:7). As aforementioned, God is always with us, whether we are aware or unaware of it. Have any doubts, just breathe in and out, and know that this accomplishment would not be possible without the presence of God with, and within you as Divine Breath. Once again, institutions, be it religious, educational, familial, or global, may feed you with diets of fear towards God, depravity as your destiny, or God's anxiousness to send you to hell when you make Him angry, are ready to feed you with their diet. Don't eat unhealthy diets that are really extensions of camouflaged agendas that control, manipulate, and limit potentials to break beyond the enslavement labels and language which imprison simple minds as a cheap labor force for the ruling one percent. What you eat, you become. Be encouraged to cultivate your spiritual diet for what is OF, IN, and revealed THROUGH the Spirit of God **in** Christ.

King Solomon informed us that "eternity is within the heart of man" (Ecclesiastes 3:11). The wisdom of Solomon revealed that our truest and deepest desire is for the eternal. Only the <u>eternality</u> of God <u>in</u> Christ is capable of satisfying the infinite thirst and appetite for more of God within the Believer's spirit. Since it takes the eternal to satisfy and fulfill the eternal, our eternal thirst and hunger can only be fulfilled by the eternality of God <u>in</u> Christ. Jesus said , *"I AM the Bread of Life, he who comes to me shall never hunger, and he who believes in me shall never thirst"* (John 6:35). Our spiritual appetites can only be satisfied <u>in</u> Christ, who is our eternal bread and water. No other substitute will suffice!

CHAPTER FIVE

ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY

Ecclesiastes 3:11	Eternity exist within the heart of man (eternity is inclusive of eternal
	appetites/desires).
Galatians 5:17	The desires/appetites of the Spirit are against the flesh and vice-versa.
John 3:3	Law of Sameness (Spirit desires spirit and flesh desires flesh).
Psalms 34:8	O taste and see the Lord is good (Appetite contexed).

2 Cor. 5:17 Believers possess new creation appetites <u>in</u> Christ.

CHAPTER FIVE

PERSONAL APPLICATIONS

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - 1. Explain why God has always been present as Spirited Breath of Life within us.
 - 2. Why are Believers considered a new species/genus in Christ.
 - 3. Since the old has passed away and all have become new for Believers (2 Corinthians 5:17), how does the *new normal* affect the Believer's spiritual appetites <u>in</u> Christ?

CHAPTER SIX:

MAJOR POINTS TO REMEMBER



CHAPTER ONEPOINTS TO REMEMBER:Desires/Appetites of Christ within Believers

- Just like the desires a fallen nature were inherent in the DNA of Adam and his descendants after the Fall in the Garden of Eden, likewise, the desires of the living nature of Christ's DNA are also inherent in the desires of the Body of Christ.
- The *Spirited Breath of Life* included God's living character, desires, Nature, and personality. God's *Spirited Breath of Life* remains within humanity to this very day. God is always present with us as Divine Breath, even when we are unaware of His presence.
- God's desires are consistent with His eternal Nature, and God's Nature is the basis and core-essence of His desires in /thru Believers. God's desires are always consistent with the Nature of Himself, and through the behavioral expressions of Believers **in** Christ.

- Overcoming desires of our earth suit, in order to be in alignment with the desires of Christ within our born-again spirits, requires progressive growth in awareness and surrender to the governing of the Spirit of God.
- The deepest desires of Believers are *identical* with desires within the heart of God before earth's creation.
- The deepest desire of our spirit is to know God through existence and through creations within existence as well. We are eternal beings with eternal desires that can only be satisfied eternally. Our deepest and truest spiritual appetites and desires are aligned with the appetites and desires of God's Nature.

CHAPTER TWOPOINTS TO REMEMBER:Religious appetites VS New Species appetites.

- We presently exist on earth to fulfill a percentage of who we were in the heart of God before the creation of earth.
- Our spirits are housed in earth suits in order to replicate, and release, the presence and persona of God that resides within our spirits into this world. Our spirits come into this world with a Divine Agenda from the heart of God.
- We exists on Earth to *replicate* the desires of God's eternal Nature into this world.
- As an extension of God, our spirits experience growth and expansion as temporary moments are interpreted through the timeless/eternal spiritual lens of our spirit being.
- The extremes of *mortal* earthly experiences, expand *immortal awareness*. This is why we exists as immortal spirits attempting to have mortal human experiences on Earth. Expansion in *Awareness* is the goal dualistic experiences.
- We exists as an extension of God within both timely terrestrial and timeless celestial societies.

- *Christ Consciousness* is a modern phrase for the *"mind of Christ"* that was revealed by Apostle Paul to the Philippian Believers (Philippians 2:5). Christ Consciousness already resides within the spirits of Believers.
- Awareness of perfection <u>in</u> Christ, biblically requires the experience of opposites on earth.

CHAPTER THREE ...POINTS TO REMEMBER... Benefits of Suffering in Evolution the evolution of Eternal Perfection

- Suffering by definition in ELN courses means "unfulfilled desires." Our earthly classroom for growth includes suffering as a necessity for expansion in awareness through negative experiences of unfulfilled desires, and positive experiences of joy/excitement as desires are achieved and fulfilled. Because we are spirits learning how to be human on earth, the extreme outcomes of both fulfilled and unfulfilled (suffering) desires expand our spirit's experience of being human on earth. We came to earth to grow in the character of God that includes godly patience (Galatians 5:22) through consistent human experiences of unfulfilled desires. Patience is a virtue of God that the human experience depends upon for sustainment of existence. Immaturity is the reason we continue to self-destruct through wars, violence, institutional oppression, and the negative generational schemas of "isms." God's patience with humanity provides an example for pause/cause to have patience with each other. If our perfect God can be patient with our imperfections, how much more should imperfect humanity be more patient with imperfections. Patience is founded upon unfulfilled desires which may be considered a form of suffering. Question is, "does God suffer?" Short answer: YES. God **in** Christ suffered for our sins on a cross. God continues to exhibit patience through the semblance of suffering/ unfulfilled desire, as He patiently waits for the Body of Christ to evolve into awareness of perfection **in** Christ.
- Knowing as we are already known as perfection in the heart of God in heaven requires a process of growth on earth that includes success and many failures. Like children, we fall many times while

learning how to transition from crawling, to walking, running. Falling is not about sinning as a career but learning how to stand and walk after seasons of crawling. Learning how to run after crawling and walking, is an experience that is well worth the challenges and effort for great achievements. Experiencing suffering, as a part of the territory of our evolution in awareness of perfection, is well worth every moment of growth we experience as we transition from imperfection to awareness of total perfection, **in** Christ.

CHAPTER FOURPOINTS TO REMEMBER....... The Appetites of Christ within Believers today.

- The appetites of God <u>in</u> Christ never changes since God never changes. Spiritual appetites <u>in</u> Christ are always consistent, and in alignment, with the Will of God, because they are an extension of the Divine Nature of God.
- Believers could consume the Love of God all day and never tire of it because we exist for, in, and through the Divine Nature of God's love.
- Reprogramming our minds to respond to the appetites of our spirit requires time, discipline, and determination beyond repeated failures.
- Only the eternal Nature of God can satisfy the eternal desires of our spirit.

CHAPTER FIVEPOINTS TO REMEMBER......Religious Appetites vs Eternal Life's-Appetites

• The appetites of our new genus/species <u>in</u> Christ originate from realities that only exist within a new species. Desires and appetites for God from the old original creation(s) differ from appetites of a species that has experienced both death, Sin, Satan, hell, and heaven, and has transcended them all

with an expression of Divine Nature that was unknown in existence until the resurrection. Since Believers, as the Body of Christ, through faith, spiritually rose with Christ during the resurrection according to Colossians 2:12, the new genus/species that Christ exists presently, is also our new genus/species with appetites for God that originate from the unknowns of God's Nature in heaven or earth. Our new spiritual appetites emanate from new revelations of God's Nature for a new species/genus <u>in</u> Christ.

• The new genus/species that Believer's exists <u>in</u> Christ are beyond the judgements of original creations, i.e., angels, religious systems, because the old creation is incapable of judging the new creation due to genus differences according to the Law of Sameness.

Finally, dear Believer, know that the inexhaustible appetites of your eternal spirit always major on desires for everlasting experiences of the Nature of God, i.e., more and *more* and even **more** of Divine Love, Divine Joy, Divine Peace, Divine Patience, Divine Goodness, Divine Righteousness, heavenly powers, Word(s) of God, Divine Character, spiritual worship, Divine Oneness meditation, Divine perceptions through an Eternal Lens, Throne room connections and communications, Angelic and heavenly host supportive accompaniment, Divine Living-Life language, Divine vocabulary in the Heaven Household on Earth, resurrection identity and behavior, eternal presence, timeless transformation of timely reality, heavenly immortal and earthly mortal social unity, greater awareness of the Believer's new genus/species & state of being, and opportunities to experience/express the Divine Nature of the future Heavenly Earth within our present NOW, are always delicious, desirable, luscious/scrumptious, juicy and appeasing consumptions for ingestion within your spirit. *"O taste and see that the Lord is good"* is always good eating for your spirit (Psalms 34:8). Believers can partake of God without of the fear of overeating. More, *more* and **more** is stated emphatically because the appetites of your spirit being simply cannot get enough of the virtues of Divine Nature, but always desire another heaping, helping and portion of MORE of God... God is uuum, uuum Good!

CHAPTER SIX Connecting the Dots within each Chapter.

• Now that you have completed this workbook, explain how each chapter relates to your <u>present</u> understanding of Eternal Living **Now**.

To view a video message regarding this Workbook, follow the link below:



The End

YOUR ETERNAL APPETITES ETERNAL LIVING NOW FOUNDATIONS WORKBOOK

www.Eternallivingnow.com eternallivingnow77@gmail.com ETERNAL LIVING NOW

YOUR ETERNAL POWERS IN CHRIST



ETERNAL LIVING NOW FOUNDATIONS WORKBOOK #5

BY

ROLAND RUFFIN

YOUR ETERNAL POWERS IN CHRIST-NOW

Roland S. Ruffin 2024 ©

All rights reserved. This book or any portion thereof may not be reproduced, or used in any manner whatsoever, without the express written permission of the publisher, except for the use of brief quotations in a book review or scholarly journal.

Copyright: Library of Congress.

First printing 05/2024

www.EternalLivingNow.com Eternallivingnow77@gmail

FOREWORD

The purpose of each Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbook is to provide readers with the basic concepts, vocabulary, and opportunities for guided application of eternal Biblical principles that promote personal growth. Each reader is encouraged to select a Discussion Partner to share interpretations, revelations, personal growth, and testimonies that are received from the information provided in each workbook. *Blessed to be a Blessing* is the <u>outcome</u> we pray for every reader who receives and shares the Eternal Living Now experience with others.

The Structure for each Workbook includes the following Sections:

- CHAPTER STORY:
 - Each Chapter presents Eternal Living Now truths, perspectives from the Bible, and Scriptural applications for our life and lifestyle.
- ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:
 - Certain scriptures that help build Eternal Life Vocabulary, are highlighted, and included in this Section for readers to memorize.
- CHAPTER PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:
 - Application questions that encourage readers to learn "how to" apply the information that is provided in each Workbook, are included in this Section. Readers are to select a Feedback Partner with whom the reader can communicate what they have learned after completing each Chapter. Sharing and teaching others what you have learned provides greater clarity and memory retention for our readers.

Repetition, repetition, and more repetition is required when learning new things. Certain phrases and themes are intentionally repeated in each Chapter in order to familiarize our readers with Eternal Living Now language, concepts, and points of view. Our *Learning through Relearning Model* for training through repetition, has proven to be an effective way for people to remember, internalize, and take command of the new materials presented in each Eternal Living Now workbook.

Because God is eternal, He is already having an eternal relationship with us, whether we are, or are not, aware of Him. Each workbook was written to encourage everyone, and especially Believers <u>in</u> Christ, towards growth in greater *awareness* of God's <u>eternal</u> means and methods of communicating with humanity. Divine health, healing, wholeness, and well-being, originate from the Nature of our eternal God, and each workbook focuses on the different components of God's Nature that serves as <u>the</u> eternal solution for mortal and immortal beings in all of God's creations.

Enjoy, and be blessed as you complete and receive revelations from God through each workbook. As you are blessed, the world in which we live becomes more blessed. Blessed to be a Blessing is what Eternal Living Now is all about. Selah!

Blessings,

Roland & Pennie Ruffin

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Chapter One	BELIEVERS IN – CHRIST ARE POWERFUL
Chapter Two	POWER OF THE ANOINTING IN - CHRIST
Chapter Three	HEAVENLY POWERS ON EARTH WITHIN BELIEVERS
Chapter Four	EMPOWERED TO HELP THE DISEMPOWERED
Chapter Five	POWERS OF THE FUTURE HEAVENLY EARTH WITHIN BELIEVERS44

CHAPTER ONE



BELEIVERS IN – CHRIST ARE POWERFUL

The Power of the Spirit of God also resides in Christ:

Yeshua-Jesus revealed the Source for his awesome miracles as the Spirit of God (Matthews 12:28). Jesus made it clear to his accusers, that the miracles he performed were empowered by God's Spirit, and not by mere human means. Yeshua-Jesus also warned that accusations against the Spirit of God as his source of empowerment, would never be forgiven in this world, or the next. The same seven-fold Spirit of God in heaven (Revelation 4:5), also healed the blind, ousted devils, resurrected and empowered Jesus for every miraculous expression of his ministry on earth (Luke 4:22; Isaiah 11:2; Matthew 12:28). The same Spirit of God, who empowered supernatural expressions in the ministry of Christ during the 1st century, is also the **same Spirit** of God who continues to empower Believers today. God never changes, so the empowerment of His Spirit has also never changed. The unchanging power of the Spirit of Christ means that <u>in</u> Christ, Believers have the capacity to vehicle the miraculous feats of the Spirit of Christ during the 1st century within our present century. Since the same Spirit of God, that was within/with Jesus during the first century, remains <u>in</u> Christ with/within Believers, the capacity for manifestations of miraculous outcomes remains the same throughout <u>each century</u>. Miraculous power is everlasting, perpetual, non-ending and timeless <u>in</u> Christ. People wonder how come we seldom see 1st century miracles in our modern day. The answer is, the capacity for 1st century

miracles presently reside <u>in</u> Christ, not around him, not before/behind, underneath or without him, but only *within* Christ can the *miracles of Christ* be replicated in our modern age, and every age. As Christ is ageless, timeless, and unchanging, likewise his miraculous power is ageless, timeless and unchanging. Power to manifest the miraculous has not ceased or disappeared in our modern age, we just need to know where to *look* to *find* and *vehicle* it.

THE POWER OF DIVINE SPIRIT/ HUMAN SPIRIT ONENESSS

Apostle Paul made it very clear that the union of our human spirit with the Spirit of God, results in a Spirit/spirit Oneness or spiritual Oneness (1 Corinthians 6:17). This spiritual Oneness means that the Spirit of God has united with our human spirit as One Spirit/spirit union, so that God's spiritual Nature is now transformatively imparted into the nature of our human spirit. God's Spirit within our human spirit progressively changes and transforms our spirit in ways that exactly mirrors God's Spirit. Romanas 8:16 says the Believers spirit mirrors the Spirit of God to the degree that the Holy Spirit can confirm the Believer's Nature as God's Nature. You already know the Spirit of God is also the Spirit of Truth (John 15:26), therefore when God's Spirit confirms the Believer as children of God 's DNA and Divine Nature, this truth is eternally valid in heaven or earth. The Spirit of God was the most powerful force, strength and dynamic behind the miracles performed by Jesus during his 1st century ministry. The power of the Spirit of God continues to be the source of miraculous power for every Believer in our present age. The power of the Spirit of God caused demons to flee, death to yield to resurrections (Lazarus/Jesus), disabled people to walk, the dumb to talk, the restoration of severed ears, and the sick renewed to health. Spiritual power participated in every miracle of Jesus. The power of the Spirit of God was/is always resident in Christ; therefore, every Believer (in Christ) has the capacity for experience/expression of heavenly empowerment by the Spirit of God—just like Christ. Because we are One in the Spirit/spirit union that resides in Christ, every Believer exists as an All-Powerful in Christ presence on this earth. In Christ, Believers not only have access to the power of God's Spirit but also exists as an embodiment and vehicle of the unlimited, transformative, timeless/eternal power that resides in spiritual Oneness. In Christ, Believers have access to the same power that creates/created worlds, sustains/sustained creation, and transforms/transformed the dead into the living. There is no man-made power on earth that **can compare to the power the Believer has** <u>in</u> **Christ.** <u>In</u> Christ, Believers are more powerful than any angel, Satan or demonic energy, or any creation on earth. An effective strategy of the enemy is to keep Believers ignorant of the power they possess, or have access to, that only reside <u>in</u> Christ. The time for Plantation selfimposed ignorance is over. Truth be told; Believers are empowered to overcome every temptation of the devil. Believers have access to the power of the Spirit of God that can heal every dis-ease <u>when healing is authorized</u> <u>by the Father</u> in heaven. Immeasurable power is the inheritance of **every** Believer, <u>in</u> Christ.



ETERNAL VS EPHEMERAL POWERS:

The term "eternal" refers to what exists before time, transcendingly within time, and beyond time. Therefore, whatever is eternal is never constrained or controlled by time. The term "ephemeral" refers to what exists on a temporary or timely basis. The eternal is everlasting and forever. Ephemeral things are transitory and perishable. The primary difference between the *eternal* and the *ephemeral* is that the eternal is timeless and the ephemeral is timely. Eternal power sustains the ephemeral material things of this life. The Scripture informs that the eternal is the real sustainer of the ephemeral, and not vice-versa (2 Corinthians 4:18). There are no man-made powers or ephemeral powers, which can compare to the eternal everlasting power of God that is never limited to the constraints of temporary time. God's power is so great, until it not only sustains temporary time, but also transcends time-itself with powers in dimensions beyond the calibrations of human time. Never forget that Divine power <u>preceded</u> time for human creation and exceeds all constraints of human

measurements of time. Eternal power(s) have no time limits, whereas ephemeral powers are limited to the sequential or simultaneous series of events that we call time. Power, as understood by human cultures, always have a beginning and possible ending point, whereas eternal power **in** Christ exists beyond a beginning or ending. The ephemeral powers of our human culture cannot be accurately compared with eternal powers **in** Christ because ephemeral powers depend upon timely events and expressions for its applications, whereas eternal powers powerfully exists within human and non-human dimensions beyond the assistance of timely events. God is eternally powerful beyond any dimensional measurement of His power(s); therefore, the expressions of God's eternal powers are beyond any human vocabulary, dimensional measurement, plausible scientific calculation, political system, or religious control.

REFLECTION QUESTION

Think/ How would you inform Believers how the power of God's Spirit, who exceeds any dimensional limitation of time, presently resides within their spirits **in** Christ?

BELIEVERS ARE POWERFULLY BLESSED IN EVERY TIMELY/TIMELESS DIMENSION

Believers are blessed to have access to the <u>timely</u> powers, which may be perceived through human constructs, the natural universe, and existence within time, in addition to being blessed to have access to the <u>timeless</u> powers that reside **in** Christ, and that transcend every timely limitation of existence. Access to *timely* and *timeless* power(s) is a lot of access and a whole lot of power. Satan, Hell, and the Kingdom of Hell, are all familiar with concepts of power that are based upon timely realities; however, Believers possess the capacity to offensively exercise, as well as academically know, the timeless powers that constrain the exercise of influence by anti-Christ entities. Believers **in** Christ have both access and authorization to exercise Divine powers that no entity outside of God's Nature can withstand, conquer, or evade. Believers, remember that the powers of anti-God/Christ-entities or positions, have limits, whereas Divine powers **in** Christ within Believers,

has the ability to execute beyond all limitations of creations in heaven, earth, under the earth, or every universe. Believers, you really are privy to the kind of unspeakable,

unbelievable and unimaginable Divine power, that only God-Himself can manage, this is why Believers must exercise Divine power(s) **in** Christ "**only**" under the governing of the Spirit of God **in** Christ.

IN CHRIST, BELIEVERS COMPANION AND NEVER SELFESHLY CONTROL DIVINE POWER (S)

Only God, through His Spirit, knows how to exercise His unlimited power(s) in every human event and situation beyond greed, selfishness, or immature intentions. Sometimes religion might advocate a connection with Divine power(s) for human interest, positional exultation, political persuasion or righteous justification during wars or social movements. Advocation does not mean control. Religion does not control Divine powers, no matter how hard it tries to. God's power(s) are eternal, and are governed from an Alpha-Omega perspective, as God exercises power(s) to accomplish His Divine Will in time, through time, and beyond human time. God's agenda for the exercise of His power(s) far exceed the self-interest, institutional claims of control, or cultural weaponization for socio-religious oppressions, because God's power(s) are extensions of His own Divine Nature, and for the agenda of His own Divine Nature. The agenda of God's Will, regarding Divine power(s), is *ultimately* for the completion/fulfillment of God's Will, and not the will of any human institution or spiritual entity other than God-Himself. Human institutions can make claims regarding their ability to control, orchestrate, or direct God's eternal power(s) upon command/demand, however, Jesus made it clear through his earthly ministry that eternal power(s) are only exercised by/under the direct authority of God in heaven (John 10:17-18, 37-38). Jesus exercised heavenly Divine powers on earth only when authorized to do so by his Father in heaven (John 5:30; 8:38; 14:10). Only God in Christ manages, authorizes, executes, and manifest His Divine power(s) in timely or timeless ways. Creations are privileged to participate or flow with executions of eternal power(s), but never allowed to manipulate, control, or instruct God on how to be God in the management of His own power(s) no matter how hard humanity may try. People, institutions, man-man writings, human constructed faith-persuasions, or sacred institutional traditions, cannot control God or His Divine power(s) through their writings, rituals, or righteous cultural postures. The best socio-religious contribution our institutions can offer is simply a recommendation that may offer a path

to God. **Only God and His Divine power can provide the revelation that inspires genuine connection and Oneness with the authentic eternal Nature of the Divine.** As aforementioned, God is already having an eternal relation with us. Our response to God's eternal relationship with us is to never instruct, command, or limit God's eternal communiques' to only our limited definitions of God, but to reverently be open to God to reveal Himself as Himself in the timely and timeless ways that fulfill His *Will* for the exercise of His powerful Alpha-Omega presence. The expression, "let God be God" is a well-intentioned popular expression. Truth be told, the word "let" God is a misnomer because we never control God, therefore it is better to agree with God being God, rather than "letting" God be God in my humble opinion. Our language often reveal the deep desire in humanity to control God according to our interest and view of Him. You could only imagine what our world and universe would look like if human institutions could really control God and His Divine power(s) for their vested interest. Thank God, that no one but God-Himself, is the ultimate manager of His eternal powers in the timeless society of heaven or the timely societies on earth. Believers, enjoy the privilege of joining-in, participating, and partnering with exercises and manifestations of Divine power(s) on earth under God's authorization, because **in** Christ, Believers always exists as reverent companions, and not as selfish controllers of the eternal powers of God.

REFLECTION QUESTION

Think/ How would you inform Believers that our faith in God does not control God or His

IN CHRIST ETERNAL POWERS ARE ALWAYS AVAILABLE & ACCESSIBLE TO BELIEVERS

<u>Begging</u> rights for God's power(s) does not exist <u>in</u> Christ. Remember the fullness of the Godhead already resides <u>in</u> Christ, and also within Believers through Oneness (Colossians 2:9; John 14:20; 17:21-23; 1 Corinthians 6:17)), therefore, the eternal power of God is always accessible and available to Believers. <u>In</u> Christ, Believers are (knowingly or unknowingly) empowered to always exists supernaturally, minister supernaturally, and live a supernatural lifestyle, because the supernatural is a normal expression of Divine Nature within the spirit-Nature of Believers. Rather than begging, Believers can just "be" who they are <u>in</u>

Christ, and the Divine powers required for fulfillment of God's *Will* in heaven for earthly situations will manifest as needed. Believers are encouraged to "be" God's *Will* fulfilled **in** Christ, rather than beg for the exercise of God's power(s) according to elaborate customized extravagant requests. Although Believers may have access to unlimited Divine power(s), it is always the fulfillment of the *Will* of God that determines the timely/timeless exercise of God's power(s) that may eternally benefit Believers. God is always in control of the Divine power(s) that reside **in** Christ within Believers; never human earthsuits, or biased dogmatic writings of human origin.

APOSTLE PAUL'S PRAYER FOR BELIEVERS TO UNDERSTAND THEIR POWER(S)

Apostle Paul's prayer in Ephesians 1:19-21, identified the power of God that raised Jesus from the dead, and exalted him above contending powers (natural and spiritual) in every dimensional realm, as the same power (Eph 1:19-21) that resides in Christ within Believers. Paul prayed that the Believer's "eyes of understanding" would be opened to seeing/perceiving the incredible presence of this incomparable power of God in Christ. Death is the *opposite* of life. The Divine power that raised and elevated Jesus above all authorities and powers in heaven or earth, proved it was greater than any opposite of itself in any/every dimension when it defeated death with life everlasting during the resurrection of Christ. On earth, Believers live in a reality of dualism, i.e., hot/cold, black/white, happy/sad, Salvation/Sin, however, the power that resides within Believers is greater than the rules for dualism or opposites that structure our universe. The power of God within Believers has a proven track record of exceeding the nominal laws of physics, gravity, opposites, and dualism. Examples of the exceeding greatness of the power of God in Christ (within Believers) include Jesus walking on water, feeding five thousand, raising the dead back to life, commanding stormy weather on the sea to instantly become still, and transferring a boat full of disciples on the sea instantly to the shore. The feats of Yeshua-Jesus could only be accomplished according to a power that exceeded the limited laws for dualism in our universe. Jesus has never changed. The same power(s) of God inherent in Christ during the first century, continue to be the exact same power(s) in Christ within Believers (in Christ) today. Attention Believers: In Christ, you possess powers that are never controlled by the universal laws of physics, or any laws that control the vibrational expressions of material reality. Within Believers in Christ are powers that can reshape, redesign, redefine or revolutionize all forms of material reality. The power(s) within Believers literally make "all

things possible to them who believe" (Mark 9:23). I repeat, nothing is impossible for Believers because of the spiritual power(s) of God that reside <u>in</u> Christ within Believers. Now you see why the enemy works so hard to keep Believers ignorant of their **sinless Nature** <u>in</u> Christ by *always promoting* knowledge of their sinful earthsuit nature. Why would the enemy want Believers to know they possess ALL POWER(S) <u>in</u> Christ? **Knowledge** of the Believer's identity, posture, presence, and possibilities <u>in</u> Christ means "Game Over" for the enemy.

TERRITORIAL RULING POWERS ARE SUBJECT TO POWERS OF BELIEVERS IN CHRIST

Apostle Paul informed the community of Ephesus of the various spiritual powers possessed by territorial spiritual entities, evil energetic presences, and Elohim (plural), as revealed in Deuteronomy 32. Some of the powers of these fallen celestial entities in Ephesians 6:12 included the following:

- Rulers (Archon ton or Archon) Elohim-level celestial rulers over celestial/terrestrial dimensional regions.
 Yahweh-Elohim is the Supreme Ruler over all celestial Elohim (plural).
- Principalities (Arche) Orders of ruling classes or associations.
- Powers (Exousia) The power of ruling and reigning <u>Authority.</u>
- Powers (Dunamis) The Power/ability to execute one's will or desire .
- Dominions/Lords (Kyrios) Geographical spheres, ruled by an authority figure.
- Thrones (Thronos) A seat, artifact, or esteemed place/location of entitlement.
- World Rulers (KosmoKrator) An Overlord, or upper-level hierarchical rulership.

All of the lemmas (<u>above</u>) were used in both New Testament and other Greek literature to denote the geographical domains of celestial authorities over the earth. Christians have traditionally been taught to fear the *power of darkness*, in addition to the spiritual entities identified by Apostle Paul. The truth is, **Yeshua**-

Jesus has ALL AUTHORITY in heaven and earth (Matthew 28:18). All means "All!" This means <u>all</u> of the authoritative power of God, resides <u>in</u> Christ, and <u>within Believers</u> <u>in</u> Christ as well. The echelons of powers listed as rulers, exousia, dunamis, Kyros, thronos, and KosmoKrator, are all subject to the authoritative power of what resides <u>in</u> Christ Jesus. For example, <u>in</u> Christ Believers already possess the following powers:

- <u>Exousia</u> Eph 1:21 Everything in God's Kingdom operates under authorization from His Throne room. Believers are authorized to experience/express the power(s) <u>in</u> Christ for fulfillment of the Divine *Will* of God in heaven on earth.
- <u>Ischus-Kratos</u> Eph 1:19 The *inherent* power of Holy Presence. The very <u>presence</u> of Believers is a powerful and weaponized threat to the Kingdom of Satan. The mere presence of Holiness, subjugates the presence of the hellish. The Holiness of God's Nature, which is feared by all in Hell, is also the same Nature within Believers **in** Christ.
- <u>Arche</u> Eph 1:19 Believers are postured <u>above</u> the present Elohim-levels of ruling power/authority of God's present celestial council. This is why only Christ and his Body (Believers) are seated at the Right Hand of God in the Throne room. Other ruling authorities (24 Elders, Angels, etc.) are seated further away from the Throne room seat (Ephesians 1:20). Believers have "Arche" seating (1st place honor) in the Throne room of God's Heavenly Household according to Ephesians Chapter One.
- <u>Dunamis</u> Eph 1:19 Dunamis is the dynamic/dynamite power and ability to execute or cause something to happen. The Spirit of God <u>powerfully</u> backs-up/executes the *Will* of God through Believers through dunamis power.
- <u>Kyros</u>- Mark 1:15 Believers exists as a fulfillment <u>in</u> Christ and the celestial Household of God in heaven on earth. The Scriptural reference to the advent of Christ in the *"fullness of time"* is fulfilled through both the Head and Body of Christ. The highest revelation of God in heaven is Christ, and the highest revelation of Christ on earth are Believers. Therefore, the highest revelation of God in heaven on earth is fulfilled through Yeshua-Jesus, and

his Body of Believers because of Oneness <u>in</u> Christ (Galatians 4:4; Ephesians 1:10, 23; 1 Corinthians 6:17).

- Thronos- Rev 1:4; 3:21; 22:3, Matthew 19:28- Christ sits in a seat of Kingly authority. The Believer' Class shares in the Thronos rule and reign of Christ after suffering with/for him (2 Timothy 2:12; Romans 8:17). Thronos is a throne room artifact, sacred/special occupancy, position, or posture. Believers hold a heavenly Thronos position and posture in the Heavenly Household of God, while stationed on Earth.
- KosmoKrator- Ephesians 6:12; John 12:31- (CosmoCrator)- Means "Ruler of the World." Under the Reign
 of Christ, Believers are the authorized replacement of
 present spiritual entities involved/behind world rulership,
 both now (positionally) and during the millennial reign of
 Christ (functionally).
 - Energia (Energeia)- Eph 1:19 By definition, "Energia" is an act of God, whereby He places a holy work ethic (*activity, zealous labor in opposed to idleness or inactivity*) deep down inside of His children. God is never wasteful but always efficient in anything that He does. The need to <u>act/work efficiently in the Spirit of excellence</u>, is inherent in the Divine Nature of God, and therefore also present within the Nature of Believers <u>in</u> Christ.

BELIEVER'S KNOWLEDGE OF ETERNAL IDENTITY IS THE ENEMY'S BIGGEST FEAR The enemy's strategy has been to keep Believers afraid of what the enemy is afraid of. The enemy is afraid of the all-ruling authority and power(s), that resides **in** Christ, being revealed <u>to</u>, and worst of all, <u>through</u> Believers. The best way to prevent the truths of Divine powers from getting out, is to keep information that reveals what resides in Christ away from Believers by emphasizing the importance of Sin consciousness as the major concern of the Christian lifestyle. As aforementioned, teachings on Sin consciousness is necessary to win souls, and to indoctrinate new Believers at the beginner's level of the journey of salvation, however, when **balance** is the educational goal, then the inclusion of the sinless realities that reside in Christ must eventually be equally taught so that the Believer can advance from Sin/fear consciousness to Sinless/faith consciousness in Christ. No healthy normal person remains a three-year old forever, and an education that balances the realities of the ephemeral *about* Christ, with eternal realities *in Christ*, is imperative for growth in identity and behavior from both timely and timeless levels of awareness. Believers in Christ do not have to be afraid of evil energetic presences because Believers are empowered with ALL AUTHORITY in heaven and earth in Christ. Knowing who you are in Christ is powerful but "being" who you are in Christ is all powerful. Being afraid of an enemy who is more afraid of you, only allows the weaker to exercise authority over the stronger through ignorance. Believers, in Christ, your existence is a state of all authority, therefore you are both authorized and encouraged to "be" the spiritual authority that you exists in this world for Christ's sake. Your thoughts in Christ, your words in Christ, your presence in Christ, your intentions in Christ and your behaviors in Christ, are all backed up by all of the authority in Christ for in Christ outcomes in this world. When the Scriptures declared, "every knee shall bow and every tongue confess that Yeshua-Jesus is Lord," the term "every" includes the knees and tongues of both mortal and immortal beings (Romans 14:11). The immortal, spiritual beings, and celestial enemies of Believers must bow down before "the name that is above every name" who is the Christ in whom "we live, move and have our being" (Philippians 2:9; Ephesians 1:21; Acts 17:28). As all mortal and immortal beings are subject to Christ, they are also subject to Believers in Christ. Believers, you are not victims or weaklings on this planet, but you are appointed, anointed, and authorized to exercise spiritual authority in our world that has no rivalry or real competition. Only the deception of ignorance, regarding the Believer's identity in Christ, can make a spiritual giant run from an ant's shadow.

CHAPTER ONE SCRIPTURE MEMORIZATION

John 15:16	The Holy Spirit is also called the Spirit of Truth
2 Corinthians 4:18	Unseen Eternal reality sustains reality perceived through our five senses.
Acts 17:28	In God <u>in</u> Christ we live, move, and have our being.
Romans 14:11	"Every" knee shall bow included mortal and immortal beings.
Matthew 28:18	All authority in heaven and earth resides in Christ.

CHAPTER ONE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Explain what you think the Author meant when he stated "game over" when Believers come into the full knowledge of the *power* of their identity **in** Christ.
 - Explain why the powers of God are available to Believers **in** Christ on a 24/7 basis.
 - Explain why the powers of territorial celestial beings are subject to the Believer's power(s) in Christ.
 - Explain why the very *presence* of Believers have been weaponized <u>in</u> Christ.

CHAPTER TWO:



POWER OF THE ANOINTING IN CHRIST

Personal Empowerment through messianic anointing in Christ

The term "anointing" in the Greek language means to sear or rub or to consecrate or empower for an office or religious service. The Spirit of God may spiritually anoint someone for empowerment to serve others in miraculous ways by coming **upon** them. Also, the Spirit of God may anoint the Believer **within** by empowering them in godly character. Examples of anointing *upon* and *within* are provided as follows:

- The Anointing Upon:
 - Old Testament examples of *"anointing upon"* include the episode when the Spirit of God came upon King Saul which empowered him to prophesy ecstatically (1 Samuel 10:10-13). Another example occurred when the Spirit of God came upon Samson which empowered him to tear a lion in half (Judges 14:6). Jesus promised in the New Testament that his disciples would be empowered to witness of him to others after the anointing from the Spirit of God would come

<u>upon</u> them (Acts 1:8). Another New Testament example occurred when the Spirit of God came upon a gathering of the Disciples of Jesus in an upper-room and empowered them to witnessed for Christ in other tongues as they publicly praised God as spiritually directed (Acts 2:1-4).

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How do you explain the difference between witnessing for Christ under the Anointing upon/within VS witnessing based upon salesmanship techniques?

- The Anointing within:
 - The eternal Nature and character of God is *innately* powerful. The Divine power *within* the presence of God's Nature and character of holiness was so powerful until demons trembled, screamed, and fled at the very appearance or presence of it (Matthew 8:29). The holy Nature of God is always superior to hellish nature. The eternal Nature of God *within* His love is far superior to any form of hate. There are times when the power of the anointing of God's Spirit rises up *within* Believers to help overcome various temptations of our flesh nature or receive supernatural wisdom or understanding regarding the *Will* of God (1 John 2:20,27).

THE POWER OF THE SPIRIT AND THE POWER OF THE ANOINTING ARE ONE POWER

Whether anointed by the Spirit of God <u>upon</u> for (external) supernatural service, or <u>within</u> for (internal) empowerment of godly character, the anointing of empowerment is done by the Spirit of God when supernatural experiences or expressions are required to fulfill God's *Will*. The Scripture that says, *"Not by might, nor by power, but by my Spirit says the Lord of hosts"* really means that there are certain feats that only the Spirit of God can accomplish (Zechariah 4:6). Yeshua-Jesus worked in concert with the Spirit of Anointing *upon* and *within* him throughout his 1st century ministry on earth. Although Jesus did not have the presence of

Sin within his earth suit, he intentionally waited until the anointing upon him was confirmed during his baptism before fully engaging the ministry of the Kingdom of God to others (Luke 3:21-22). If Jesus depended upon the anointing of the Spirit of God for empowerment in ministry, how much more should Believers do the same. It is the power of the Spirit of God that initiates life-giving Salvation as it transforms existing human spirits to living spirits. It is the power of the Spirit that heals the unhealable, manifest possibilities in impossible situations, reveal the Will of God in heaven on earth, instills the eternal Truths of God in heaven into the hearts of people, delivers captives from the Kingdom of darkness, convicts hearts towards Salvation, opens spiritual eyes/understanding, and eternally/everlastingly seals Believers as God's people, no matter what others may say, believe, or agree/disagree. Before Jesus was raised into heaven on a cloud, he instructed his disciples to wait in Jerusalem until the Holy Spirit would come upon them because effective witnessing for Christ is impossible without the Spirit of Christ. There simply is no ministry of Christ without the empowerment of the Spirit of God because the power for the ministry of Christ is the power of the Spirit of God. Believers, it is the power of the Spirit of God within your spirit that affects and transforms in our world, not our intellect, political influence, college pedigree, financial affluence, or even religious denomination. Knowledge of religious theology, dogmas, creedal affirmations, traditions, sacred rituals, or exalted titles cannot transform existing human spirits into living spirit. Only the living Spirit of God can transform existing spirits into living spirits in Christ. Everything Christ did during his earthly ministry was done through the Spirit of God and Believers are encouraged to follow the example of Christ in every ministerial endeavor.

CHAPTER TWO SCRIPTURE MEMORIZATION

- Acts 2:1-4 Anointing of the Spirit upon and within Believers.
- Luke 3:21-21 Anointing upon Yeshua-Jesus confirmed during his baptism.
- 1 John 2:20, 27 The Anointing of the Spirit within the Believer.
- Matthew 8:29 Demons react to the presence of the anointing within/upon Jesus.

CHAPTER TWO PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:

- Explain to your Discussion Partner the difference between the Anointing **upon** Believers for powerful miraculous feats, and the Anointing **within** for empowered expression of Divine character.
- Explain how the powers of the Spirit of God and the power of the Anointing are extensions from the same Source.
- Explain why the sinless Jesus would not fully engage his messianic ministry until the Anointing of the Spirit was confirmed upon him.

CHAPTER THREE:



HEAVENLY POWERS ON EARTH WITHIN BELIEVERS

YESHUA-JESUS MANIFESTED HEAVENLY POWERS ON EARTH

The Seven-fold Spirit of God is the power-dynamic in heaven. As God is a *Spirit*, spiritual execution is accomplished by His *Spirit* in heaven or earth. Yeshua-Jesus identified demonstrations of the power of the Spirit on earth as he informed inquisitors that demons are *cast out* by the Spirit of God (Matthew 12:28). As above (heaven), so below (earth). God, as Spirit and by Divine Spirit and Angelic spirits (Luke 11:20; Revelation 12:7-9) casted out fallen spirit beings from the third heaven. Yeshua - Jesus followed the example of the Father in heaven by casting out fallen spirit beings on earth during his 1st century ministry. Before Jesus performed the miracle of feeding the four thousand in Matthew 15:36-38 and the five thousand in Mark 6:41-44, he paused to employ the powers of heaven which is why he looked up to heaven first before engaging heavenly dialogue with thanks. Jesus employed heavenly powers to raise Lazarus from the dead by talking to the Father in heaven **first** while giving thanks, followed by calling Lazarus out of the tomb as an exercise of the

employment of heavenly powers on earth (John 11:41-44). On all three occasions of awesome miraculous heavenly expressions on earth, Jesus focused, acknowledged, and conferred with celestial realities in heaven **before** demonstratively employing heavenly powers on earth during these ministry episodes. Yeshua-Jesus was/is the Believer's example of why/how to employ heavenly powers for heavenly results on earth in fulfillment of the *Will* of God in heaven on earth.

IN CHRIST, ALL BELEIVERS ARE POWERFUL IN SPIRIT

Examples of spiritual powers that reside <u>in</u> Christ and also within Believers <u>in</u> Christ, were identified in Chapter Two of this Workbook, and by Apostle Paul in his letter to the community of Believers at Ephesus. Let's <u>review once again</u> a few of these spiritual powers <u>in</u> Christ/Believers for execution and fulfillment of the *Will* of God in heaven on earth:

- <u>Dunamis</u>- Chapter Two presented Dunamis power as empowerment to do something, initiate/take or complete an action. Believers can rebuke on earth what *has been* rebuked in heaven, and the Spirit of God from heaven exercises immeasurable power to make it happen.
- <u>Exousia</u>- Chapter Two presented Exousia as the power of authority. Evil entities are not moved by the harsh language of the Believer, but by the authority <u>in</u> Christ and heaven that backs the Believer's claims.
- <u>Ischus-Kratos</u> <u>Chapter Two</u> presented Ischus-Kratos as empowerment of the Spirit within the Believer's spirit for the righteous expression of godly character. Ischus-Kratos is the inherent power of Divine character, i.e., the Holiness of God is inherently powerful, Divine Truth is inherently powerful, Divine Presence is inherently powerful. Demons suffered persecution at the mere arrival and presence of Jesus in their midst because of his *Power of Presence*. Within the character of the Believer is Divine Nature, Kingdom presence, and eternal destiny, all of which are intrinsically/inherently powerful. Believers must never forget that the Anointing of the Spirit of God within their spirit being, weaponizes their very presence on earth against

everything that is anti-Christ. Believers, you exists as a *ministry of powerful presence* wherever you may reside.

• Energia-Chapter Two presented Energia as a quality of excellence and efficiency that is a spiritual extension of Divine Nature. As God, by Nature, is never mindless, wasteful, or sloppy, the Anointed Nature of God within Believers is efficient, and excellent in administration of the *Will* of God in heaven on earth. In short, Believers are blessed with the capacity to operate with Divine efficiency and excellence because Believers are excellent <u>in</u> Oneness of Spirit/spirit.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How would you help Believers to become aware of the various powers they presently possess <u>in</u> Christ? How could the powers of Believers impact their immediate environments?

POWERS WITHIN BELIEVERS IMPACT HELL AND HELLISHNESS

Jesus declared, "all power in heaven and earth has been given to me" (Matthew 28:18). This means all of the power in exousia-authority or dunamis-ability is under the auspices of Jesus Christ. <u>All power, means all</u> **power in everyone's dictionary.** When we connect the dots, "all power" <u>in</u> Christ means that Believers <u>in</u> Christ have access to the greatest power(s) in our universe and the heavens. Believers are hells worst nightmare when aware of the power of their eternal identity because hell/hellishness has no defense against the <u>in</u> Christ power(s) of Believers. The only way the enemy can win battles against Believers is to KEEP BELIEVERS IGNORANT OF THEIR ETERNAL IDENTITY, while inundating Believers with exhaustive information about Sin consciousness and their earthsuit nature. From Plantations and pulpits to prisons, the enemy has accomplished the *ignorance-strategy* generationally. Defeat of the enemy's generational strategy begins now

through Eternal Living Now <u>in</u> Christ! Believers, it's time to stop showing our backs, and begin showing our faces in battles already won by Christ. It's our time NOW!

BELIEVERS EXIST IN CHRISTAS A NEW POWERFUL EXPRESSION OF DIVINE NATURE

Believers exist as a new expression of the power of Divine Nature in Christ. Believers exist as a new creation/species and genus because Christ is the firstfruits of a new species/ genus from the dead (Colossians 1:18; Revelation 1:5 1 Corinthians 15:20, 23; Romans 8:23; James 1:8). Secondly, the new powers that exists within Christ and Believers as a new species from the dead, are powers that the old species/creations have no defense against. This is why in Christ, powers of the new have been authorized to execute the removal of **old** evil spirited energies as Believers command them to flee (James 4:7; Luke 9:1; John 17:2). Think about it. The Devil and Sin could only affect/impact the old creation that we use to be before we were born-again as a new creation. Our spirit being in Christ exists a state of being that is beyond the reach of Sin or Satan. Both Sin and Satan can only affect/impact our fallen fleshly earth suit-nature because Jesus confined its infection to only the region of the flesh-nature (Romans 8:3-4). In Christ, we exists as a new species with a new dimension of power(s) in heaven or earth. Known knowledge of who Believers are in Christ is immediate defeat of Satan and Sin from a spiritual point of view. It is important to remember that Satan and Sin can only affect your natural mind and your natural earthsuit-nature, both of which are ephemeral. The born-again reality of the Believer's spirit being, exits beyond Sin forever as the Righteousness of God in Christ. Temporary experiences of Sin, Satan, hell, or even our fallen earthsuitnature, simply cannot compare to the everlasting experience of eternal love, joy, righteousness, and peace forever in Christ. Which reality would you rather invest in? I choose to invest in eternal over ephemeral life, because I plan on living with God forever. How about you?

CHAPTER THREE SCRIPTURE MEMORIZATION

Colossians 1:18; Revelation 1:5 1Corinthians 15:20, 23; Romans 8:23; James 1:8 In Christ, Believers exist as a new creation, species, and genus of Divine life.

- James 4:7; Luke 9:1; John 17:2 Believers are authorized and empowered to command demons to flee.
- Matthews 28:18
 All authority in heaven and earth resides <u>in</u> Christ and Believers <u>in</u>
 Christ.
- Matthew 15:36-38; Mark 6:41-44; John 11:41-44

Jesus employed heavenly power for miraculous feats and Believers are to follow his example.

CHAPTER THREE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:

- Explain how the powers/positions used by fallen spiritual entities, are already resident and available <u>in</u> Christ for Believers.
- Explain each of the powers within Believers that were identified by Apostle Paul in his letter to Ephesus.
- Explain why the new creation/genus/species, that Believers now exists **in** Christ, is greater than entities of the old creation, and why the old is not capable of judging the new.

CHAPTER FOUR:



EMPOWERED TO HELP THE DISEMPOWERED.

IN CHRIST, BELIEVERS EXIST TO GIVE

Jesus came to earth to give, release, reveal, manifest, and express the eternal realities of God *Will* in heaven, on earth (Matthew 5:30; 6:10). Jesus did *not come to earth to receive* from the earth. He came to give, and to be the expression of the Image/Likeness of God in heaven on earth (Colossians 1:15). Jesus came to make visible (manifest) heavenly powers of Godly personality, Kingdom language, dunamis power that executes the *Will* of God beyond competition, exousia power that authorizes the execution of the power of God on earth, Ischus-Kratos power that is inherent in Godly character and Nature, and the power of full surrender to the *Will* of God, as an example for Believers to follow (John 17:6-8). Jesus did not come to be God-like beyond human comprehension, but he came to be an example of what God's Divine Nature looks like *in* Christ. Jesus did not demonstrate how God could be like mankind, but how mankind could become a mirrored expression of God when the presence of the Divine resides within us. Divine presence in heaven became a manifestation of Divine authority on earth through miraculous interventions. We saw heavenly powers at work when Jesus healed the sick, gave sight to the blind, caused the deaf to hear, renewed the skin of people with leprosy,

walked on water, fed five thousand people with a few fish and five loaves of bread, and even raised the dead as well as rising from the dead through heavenly powers. Jesus was not joking when he declared at the beginning of his public proclamations that the *"Kingdom of Heaven is here."* His introduction of his immortal Kingdom was so serious to Jesus, that he spent the rest of his mission, ministry, message and fulfillment of messianic presence, walking, talking, behaving, expressing, and revealing his immortal Kingdom to humanity. Once again, Jesus lived on earth during the 1st century to reveal the language, powers, personalities, laws, relationships, and worship dynamics of his immortal Kingdom in heaven, on earth. Believers are to follow the mission, ministry, and message of Jesus because we globally exists as his witnesses. To behaviorally exists as a witness of Christ is to allow the authentic Jesus in heaven to fully express himself, in and through us by his Spirit. Letting Jesus simply be himself in/through/"AS" us, is our greatest testimony and witness of Christ.

THE POWER OF ALLOWING JESUS TO BE HIMSELF THROUGH BELIEVERS

No one can beat Jesus authentically being/behaving himself. Becoming a receptacle that allows and vehicles the full expression of Christ through our life and lifestyle is our greatest achievement <u>in</u> Christ, on earth. <u>In</u> Christ we exists to fulfill the *Will* of the Father in heaven through Christ. We do not exist for selfishness, but for expression of the Divine Nature, *Will* and eternal purposes of God. Self-centeredness does not exists when Christ is the expression of our life. We exists as the Blessed to be a Blessing because we exist <u>in</u> Christ. We are empowered to assist in the healing of humanity through the health and wellbeing of our heavenly Kingdom. We exists <u>in</u> Christ as conduits of Kingdom wholeness from heaven to earth. Our very "being" <u>in</u> Christ exists as the Divine Love of God. God's Love always gives and is not selfish. Once again, <u>in</u> Christ, our existence of God in heaven, on earth. Blessed to be a Blessing is both the state of Being, and Behavior, for the Believer <u>in</u> Christ. The more we help others by praying for them, encouraging and loving them, the more our access and capacity for the employment of heavenly powers will be revealed to and through us. Your prayers and presence will make a difference in the lives of everyone Divinely assigned to you in this life because of the desires of God's Love to manifest Divine solutions in heaven on earth through Believers. Your very presence in

the room is a blessing for all who are there because your existence **in** Christ is blessed. What God has blessed; no man can curse (Numbers 23:8; 24:9).

IN CHRIST, THE BELIEVER'S PRESENCE CAN AFFECT HEALING

As Believers speak the Spirit empowered words of God, the scriptures promised the words of God would accomplish the purpose for which it is sent (Isaiah 55:11). The power of the Spirit within the touch of the Believer can heal and make whole according to God's Divine purposes. The power of the presence of the Believer can activate healing and inspire hope (Acts 5:1-15), and even the artifacts of Believers can effect healing (Acts 19:11-12; Matthew 14:34-36). Believers, you really are walking incubators of the power(s) of God through which darkness and evil can be expelled by the mere influence of your presence wherever you are.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How do you inform Believers that **ignorance** of their eternal identity **in** Christ should be more of a concern than the fear of demons or the devil?

KINGDOM PRESENCE WITHIN BELIEVERS TRANSFORMS ENVIROMENTALLY

While working in a medium-maximum State Prison in California for thirty years, I could recall instances where collective evil energetic presences would begin screaming upon my entrance into a housing Unit in certain areas of the prison complex. Officers were amazed at how quickly the howling would be silenced upon my command *"in Jesus' name."* Occasions where inmates, who were assigned to assault me with shanks or other inmate-manufactured weapons, could not complete their orders because of the restraints the Spirit of God would place upon them. Several times, inmate hit-men would flash their weapons while surrendering to God at the altar as proof of their resolve to endure punishment from their Shot-Callers for failing their commands to *"take me out,"* or at least draw blood from my body. I saw first-hand how the Spirit of God could overcome a murderous heart through spiritual transformation. The power of the Spirit of God has no equal. After thirty

years of intimately working with murderers, rapist, arsonist, pedophiles, thieves, gangsters, mobsters, supremist, the demon possessed/oppressed, criminally ill, hit-men, fallen-veterans, criminalized employees, professional liars, and career criminals, I am qualified to say, *"the power of the Spirit of God delivered me through every threatening situation that occurred on and off prison grounds."* The power of the Spirit of God within me, through and surrounding me, transformed the prison environment in ways that the *"gates of hell could not prevail against"* the historic movements of God amongst the incarcerated (Matthew 16:18). Inprison criminal connections with criminal associates outside of the prison, discovered the restraining power of the Holy Spirit was effective/potent everywhere when my personal safety was at stake. I personally bear witness that there is no power that is greater than the power of the Spirit of God <u>in</u> Christ, and within Believers <u>in</u> Christ as well!

EVIL SPIRITS ARE SUBJECT TO THE SPIRIT OF CHRIST WITHIN BELIEVERS

While conducting religious service for the California Department of Corrections, I saw evil energetic spiritpersonalities running from my presence on several occasions. Sometimes the evil spirit would cause its inmate- victims to shred their clothing, or shout with animal noises while trying to run out of my chapel during services. Though some evil spirits tried to get their inmate-host to physically assault me as aforementioned, they never succeeded because the power of the Spirit of God within/around me was much, much, much too great for them. Through my teachings in prison, other born-again inmates/convicts began exercising the power of their identity during prison riots on the main yard and the dining hall and discovered that evil murderous spirits could not touch them when Believers confronted them with faith in the *power* of name of Jesus. On occasions when riots would occur in the chow hall, Believers would sit on the floor while having Praise Service during which time seventy to eighty inmates would assault, stab, and wound each other during racial, or territorial battles before officers would arrive with tear gas. Believers did not report any tear gas residue upon them during these altercations, neither did any Believer suffer any assaults from other inmates or officers as they remained seated on the floor in a circle praising God during the violence surrounding them. Born-again inmates on the main yard sat on the ground while praising God during a mele of violence between approximately 300 or more inmates surrounding them. In the midst of the gunfire, stabbings, physical assaults, the inmates continued to exalt the name of Jesus over their area they were seated. Not one inmate was assaulted or even approached by any of the combatants. As one inmate was attempting to leave the circle of Believers, an assailant ran towards him declaring his intention to assault the inmate Believer. The inmate Believer stepped towards the assailant and rebuked the evil spirit within the assailant, during which time the assailant fell back as if pushed by an unseen force and fearfully ran away in the opposite direction. I have 30 years of stories to share regarding the demonstrative power of God's Spirit that empowered and protected incarcerated Believers, but the point I want to communicate right now, is that the strategy of the enemy is to keep Believers ignorant of their eternal identity in Christ because knowledge of eternal identity-alone, is powerful enough to put ten thousand to flight (Deuteronomy 32:30). Knowing who you are in Christ is prerequisite to exercising the powers of the Spirit of Christ through your eternal identity, eternal relationship, and eternal beingness. The term "beingness" is emphasized because just the presence of the Believer includes the presence of the ishus-kratos power of God, which is inherent in the Divine Nature of God in heaven, and within Believers in Christ as well (Ephesians 1:19). Believers you are powerful because of your new speciesrelationship in Christ in heaven or earth, you are powerful because of the indwelling presence of the Spirit of Christ within you on earth, you are powerful because God in heaven empowers His words through you and none of them shall return to Him void (Isaiah 55:11), and you are powerful because the same power that raised Jesus from the dead, cast out demons, healed the blind-sick-lamed, and enabled Jesus to walk on water, is the same power that permanently, everlastingly resides within every one of you. It is time to stop seeing yourself as victims or powerless people, and to begin to see yourself as incubators of the power(s) of Christ that even the gates of hell cannot stop (Matthew 16:18). As you see-you will be! See yourself as a powerful extension/expression of Christ in order to be yourself as a powerful extension/expression of Christ wherever you are placed and planted by God in this world.

EMPOWERED TO HELP THE DISEMPOWERED

God will place and plant a Believer in a particular location to exists as an expression of God's healing power, or God's presence of love and compassion, or God's mouthpiece of wisdom, or to be an embodiment of God's

Divine Light of eternal Life in the midst of darkness and death. The purpose of the presence of the prophet Ezekiel in a valley of dry bones (Ezekiel 37) was to vehicle God's words into a hopeless situation for miraculous results. Believers, you exists in Christ as blessed and anointed vehicles of the living words of Christ, for release into this world. The Divine Nature of the Living Word, and the Divine Nature of the Believer's spirit, are One Nature in Christ. Believers are the presence of the Word made flesh in our world because of your in Christ existence of Oneness. Believers have been Throne room authorized to speak words of life or hope, and empowerment by the Spirit of God will provide back-up every time. The broken-hearted, disadvantaged, broken-spirited people around Believers may be Divinely planted as opportunities for Believers to exercise their experiences in Christ for the benefit of others. Believers are never blessed selfishly, but always blessed in Christ to be/exists as a blessing to others. The life of Christ within/AS Believers can lift-up bowed-down heads around you. The love of God within/ AS Believers can help others to begin to love themselves beyond their failures. The peace of God within/ AS Believers can bring tranquility and calm in chaos, or faith in the midst of fear. Once again, Believers, know that your very presence is a blessing in heaven or earth. All beings in the Heavenly Household are already aware of the magnitude of the power and blessing Believers exists in Christ. It is time for Believers to know "what" is already known in heavenly places about their powerful and blessed presence on earth. Teachings on Sin-consciousness will seldom inform about the powerful and blessed presence of the Believer in Christ. However, revelation from the Spirit of God, inspiration from the Spirit of God, and motivation from the Spirit of God, will consistently inform, empower, and orchestrate opportunities for the expression of various powers of the Kingdom of God through Believers according to the Will of God in heaven for earth. Believers, you exist on earth to impact earth with what resides within your spirit. The Scriptures declared, "Greater is He that is within you, that he that is in the world" as a confirmation that the presence of God within Believers is greater and more powerful than any opposing presence around the Believer (John 4:4).

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How would you inform Believers of their transformative environmental impact, based upon timeless heavenly powers that reside within them, rather than just timely earthy resources around them?

BELIEVERS ARE DIVINELY PLANTED CONDUITS OF DIVINE HEALTH IN HEAVEN ON EARTH The demonically oppressed, emotionally messed-up, mentally incarcerated, and hopeless-helpless people surrounding Believers, may not know how to ask for help. God placed His Divine power to heal and help within the midst of the needy within/through the presence of Believers in Christ, who have been Divinely assigned to the needy. Believers, the more you become aware of the power of your presence, the more your awareness of the power of Divine presence will vehicle healing to others. Needy people are depending on Believers to grow in awareness of the power of their identity, transformative existence, and Throne room posture in Christ, so that they can have a chance to experience deliverance from hellishness because of the heavenly presence of the Believer. Attention Believers, remember this important point; your presence is powerful because your existence in Christ is ALL POWERFUL. Power is within your existence, not just your words, or memorized scriptures, or traditions. Your expressions are extensions of the power of your existence in Christ. Don't get fooled into believing that only your words, or formula-recitations, or superstitious intuitions are the source of your power. Always remember that your existence in Christ is already in union with the Spirit of God, who vehicles God's power in heaven or earth. I don't know how many more times the following statement needs to be repeated for memory and retention, but here we go once again: BELIEVERS, YOU ARE BLESSED WITH POWER(S); TO BE A POWERFUL BLESSING IN THE LIVES OF OTHERS... BELIEVER'S LIVES MATTER!

CHAPTER FOUR SCRIPTURE MEMORIZATION

- John 3:13 The soul/spirit of Yeshua-Jesus came from heaven.
- Matthew 5:30; 6:11 Yeshua-Jesus came from heaven to reveal the *Will* of the Father in heaven. Believers <u>in</u> Christ are born-again from the heavenly Spirit of God to do the same (John 3:5-8).
- Colossians 1:15 Yeshua-Jesus existed on earth as the expressed Image of the Father in heaven. Likewise, Believers <u>in</u> Christ exists on earth as the expressed image of God <u>in</u> Christ.
- Acts 5:1-5 The Believer's presence <u>in</u> Christ is powerful wherever you are.
- Numbers 23:8; 24:9 Whatever is blessed by God, no man can curse. According to Ephesians 1:3, Believers are blessed directly by God, therefore you are blessed above/beyond criticism received because of your powerful <u>in C</u>hrist presence.

CHAPTER FOUR PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:

- Explain why Believers <u>in</u> Christ exists to <u>give</u> from their Divine Nature, more than <u>receive</u> from this world.
- Explain why the very presence of Believers can affect social healing.
- Explain why the enemy wants Believers to know more about their Sin-consciousness, at the expense of understanding **in** Christ consciousness.

CHAPTER FIVE:



POWERS OF THE FUTURE HEAVENLY EARTH WITHIN BELIEVERS

How the powers of the future heavenly earth operate through the Believer - Now

Jesus confirmed the powers he employed on earth, were manifested by the Spirit of God. The power dynamics throughout the heavenly household, reside in the Seven-Fold Spirit of God. The Spirit of God, Who primarily executes the powers of God in heaven, came to earth to live with, and reside within Believers (John 14:16-17). This means the greatest power(s) in heaven or earth, which resides in the Spirit of God, also resides <u>in</u> Christ. Since Believers spiritually exists <u>in</u> Christ, then the power(s) of the Spirit of God are accessible to every Believer.

IN CHRIST, BELIEVERS EXISTS THE POWERS OF THE FUTURE IN OUR NOW!

Because God never changes (James 1:17), the present power of the Spirit of God will forever be the power of God throughout our present and future ages. The power of the Spirit of God will occupy, sustain, and fulfill societies of the ever-evolving new heaven and earth of Revelation 22. Remember, the Spirit of God already exist in the future because God exist as both Alpha and Omega (Rev 1:8; 22:13). The everlasting residence of the Spirit of God within Believers (John 14:16-17), means that the powers of the future Kingdom of God, already exists within the Believer in our present Now. That makes Believers **THE FUTURE-NOW!** Sinconsciousness is based upon the past. Believers exists the present/future **in** Christ, which is why majoring on Sin-conscious identity is an unwise use of our irreplaceable time.

POWER THAT EXISTS BEYOND OUR PRESENT WORLD, ALREADY EXISTS WITHIN BELIEVERS We presently live in a world that experiences the duality of opposites, i.e., good and evil, hot and cold, sin and salvation, etc., however, as sons/daughters of God in the new heaven and earth to come, we will experience reality through God's Lens that transcends duality to the point where light and darkness are the same (Psalms 139:12). Competitive comparisons of Sin-consciousness will be passe' and no longer a discussion. Our participation with the powers of the Spirit of God beyond duality, will be beyond our present comprehension because all we have ever known is duality as contrast or opposites. Employing and exercising with powers of the Spirit of God for eternal good, peace, righteous, love, compassion, equality, wholesomeness, well-being bevond the concept of sin, deficiencies, or anything less than perfection, is an experience and expression of spiritual power that exists beyond our present world. However, this power that exists beyond our present world, already exists within the Believer, in Christ. Please understand, in Christ, the powers within Believers are greater than any power that exists in our present universe. The last thing the enemy wants the Believer to know is the power of eternal identity in Christ, because there is no way Believers can spiritually be defeated in either this world or the next as the Image/Likeness of God in Christ. As God can never be defeated, neither can full knowledge of His Divine Nature or Image/Likeness within the Believer ever be defeated. Believers, since God has unlimited power(s), just imagine what His power(s) look like in Christ within Believers. Perhaps one of the greatest miracles we could experience is the opening of blinded eyes to the true, authentic, eternal identity and victory of our existence in Christ. There are aspects of the victory we have in Christ according to Matthew 28:18, which are beyond the comprehension of one lifetime. Just remember, <u>in</u> Christ, you are the most powerful being in this universe. The existence of your spirit being <u>in</u> Christ is beyond any human concept of shame/blame games. Never be ashamed to be a Believer again because you <u>exists</u> as a heavenly/celestial celebration <u>in</u> Christ.

THE ULTIMATE SOCIAL UTOPIA ALREADY EXISTS WITHIN THE DIVINE NATURE OF BELIEVERS In the new heaven and earth, there will be no more tears or sorrows. The presence of evil, Sin or Satan will no

longer exist in this new Heavenly-Earth society. Could you just imagine the superior degree of health a person could experience when sickness and dis-ease no longer exist. Could you envision what relationships could look like when the influence of evil energetic presences no longer exist. Living in a society where only life, light, love, joy, peace, equality, social egalitarianism, selflessness, and Divine Nature as the only Nature-allowed, would be the ultimate utopia society humanity longs to experience. Believers, guess what? Every ultimate social utopian quality aforementioned, already exists "in" Christ, who is the same vesterday, today and forevermore. Yes, you heard right. The ultimate experience of social health that humanity could ever hope to experience is not an illusion, fantasy, or unachievable dream. The ultimate experience of social health for humanity already exist within the Nature of God-in Christ, that also exist within the Nature of every Believer in Christ. This is a heavy revelation because it becomes clear that the peace, the world is looking for, the health, the equitable wealth, balanced equality, perception beyond colorism, and empowerment to manifest impossibilities, already reside within the Divine Nature "in" Christ within every Believer "in" Christ. Believers, your existence in Christ is already the ultimate and final social health/healthiness, that humanity is desperately searching for. The Divine Nature of Believers in Christ will never change because it is OF God, therefore the inexhaustible treasures of God's Nature, which will timelessly bless future societies in the new heaven and earth, is already present and resident within every Believer. My God, no wonder the enemy works so hard to program Believers to only focus on media worries, perpetual wars, and popular religious-political egoic dramas, which have everything to do with population control through fear, and nothing to do with the eternal life or eternal agenda of Christ. Yeshua-Jesus made it clear that his agenda was centered upon DIVINE LOVE as the center of all relationships (Deuteronomy 6:5; Matthews 22:37). Nothing else should substitute or

take priority over the agenda of Yeshua-Jesus. Love/loving God and Love/loving others, is the highest mirrored expression of God in heaven on earth because "God is Love" (1 John 4:8). Religious fervor that harms, kills, oppresses, promotes war(s), venerates division, or supports cultures that promote the ideal of God as a Divine Parent who orchestrates/promotes destruction of His own children with justifications/strategies that secretly/dishonestly benefit the wealthy 1%, is not a replication of Divine love in heaven on earth.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How would you explain to Believers that Ephesians 3:20 refers to an unlimited power of God that resides within every Believer?

IN CHRIST, BELIEVERS EXISTS AS VEHICLES OF DIVINE LOVE IN HEAVN, ON EARTH

Believers live for, and AS, God's love in heaven, on earth 24/7. The Spirit of God is instilling, illuminating, revealing, and manifesting, the love of God in His heavenly household on earth, to/through Believers who surrender to spiritual guidance, rather than only dogmas, politics, and or <u>unhealthy</u> vested corporate interest. Society does not have the capacity to exists selflessly without empowerment from the Spirit of God. The earthsuit-nature of humanity will always exalt self-interest, and self-preservation above Divine love every time because of its Sin-infected DNA from Adam/Eve. However, the new species/genus/creation/ born-again spirit being, that Believers now exists <u>in</u> Christ, has no defective earthsuit DNA from Adam, because Believers are a new spiritual species <u>in</u> Christ that never existed before. Yeshua-Jesus is the first of a new genus/species of spiritual being in heaven or earth. The life of Yeshua-Jesus is a state of existence that is beyond the existence of the old creation, i.e., Adam, creation of the earth/universe, Sin/Satan, and ephemeral time. Believers, your eternal state of being <u>in</u> Christ is the same quality of being you will exist in the new heaven and earth. In a previous paragraph, you were informed that <u>in</u> Christ, "Believers exists as the future-Now!" As the eternal Nature of Christ is progressively revealed through Believers, the world will progressively see God's idea of what a healthy, wholesome, and creative society can actually look like. Children tend to behave

according to what they see, rather than what they are told. Time for the children of the world to see the healthiness of God's Nature within the spirits of Believers, so that the children of the world can begin to behave the healthy Christ they can see, rather than what they are told!

CHAPTER FIVE SCRIPTURE MEMORIZATION

- Philippians 2:5; 1 Corinthians 2:16 Believers have the capacity to possess the "mind of Christ."
- Revelation 1:8; 22:13 Yeshua-Jesus exists as Alpha and Omega. In Christ, Believers with the mind of Christ have the capacity to perceive/experience realities of Alpha and Omega dimensions of time.
 1 John 4:8 The greatest revelation and dynamic expression of God is Love in heaven or earth. In Christ, Divine Love is the greatest expression of God's eternal Divine Nature.
 Deuteronomy 6:5; Matthews 22:37 The eternal power of Divine Love is the foundation for all godly relationship in the celestial heavens or the terrestrial earth for
 - John 14:16-17
 The Divine Nature of Yeshua-Jesus resides within Believers
- John 14:16-17
 The Divine Nature of Yeshua-Jesus resides within Believers
 forever.

CHAPTER FIVE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:

• Explain how the powers of the future Heavenly-Earth are already resident and operative within the Divine Nature of Believers **in** Christ.

- Explain why God is expecting Believers to vehicle transformative Divine Love into our world above and beyond government systems or financial relief strategies.
- Explain why **in** Christ, Believers presently have the capacity to experience God beyond the opposites of duality.
- Explain why the qualities of a utopian society already reside within the Divine Nature of Believers.

To view a video message regarding this Workbook, follow the link below:



THE END OF OUR ETERNAL POWERS IN CHRIST ELN FOUNDATIONS WORKBOOK

eternallivingnow77@gmail.com

www.eternallivingnow.com

YOUR ETERNAL PRESENCE IN CHRIST



ETERNAL LIVING NOW FOUNDATIONS WORKBOOK # $\underline{6}$

BY

ROLAND RUFFIN

YOUR ETERNAL PRESENCE IN CHRIST-NOW

Roland S. Ruffin 2024 ©

All rights reserved. This book or any portion thereof may not be reproduced, or used in any manner whatsoever, without the express written permission of the publisher, except for the use of brief quotations in a book review or scholarly journal.

Copyright: Library of Congress.

First printing 05/2024

www.EternalLivingNow.com Eternallivingnow77@gmail

FOREWORD

The purpose of each Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbook is to provide readers with the basic concepts, vocabulary, and opportunities for guided application of eternal Biblical principles that promote personal growth. Each reader is encouraged to select a Discussion Partner to share interpretations, revelations, personal growth, and testimonies that are received from the information provided in each workbook. *Blessed to be a Blessing* is the <u>outcome</u> we pray for every reader who receives and shares the Eternal Living Now experience with others.

The Structure for each Workbook includes the following Sections:

- CHAPTER STORY:
 - Each Chapter presents Eternal Living Now truths, perspectives from the Bible, and Scriptural applications for our life and lifestyle.
- ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:
 - Certain scriptures that help build Eternal Life Vocabulary, are highlighted, and included in this Section for readers to memorize.
- CHAPTER PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:
 - Application questions that encourage readers to learn "how to" apply the information that is provided in each Workbook, are included in this Section. Readers are to select a Feedback Partner with whom the reader can communicate what they have learned after completing each Chapter. Sharing and teaching others what you have learned provides greater clarity and memory retention for our readers.

Repetition, repetition, and more repetition is required when learning new things. Certain phrases and themes are intentionally repeated in each Chapter in order to familiarize our readers with Eternal Living Now language, concepts, and points of view. Our *Learning through Relearning Model* for training through repetition, has proven to be an effective way for people to remember, internalize, and take command of the new materials presented in each Eternal Living Now workbook.

Because God is eternal, He is already having an eternal relationship with us, whether we are, or are not, aware of Him. Each workbook was written to encourage everyone, and especially Believers <u>in</u> Christ, towards growth in greater *awareness* of God's <u>eternal</u> means and methods of communicating with humanity. Divine health, healing, wholeness, and well-being, originate from the Nature of our eternal God, and each workbook focuses on the different components of God's Nature that serves as <u>the</u> eternal solution for mortal and immortal beings in all of God's creations.

Enjoy, and be blessed as you complete and receive revelations from God through each workbook. As you are blessed, the world in which we live becomes more blessed. Blessed to be a Blessing is what Eternal Living Now is all about. Selah!

Blessings,

Roland & Pennie Ruffin

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Chapter One	1 ST CENTURY WITNESS OF CHRIST'S KINGDOM PRESENCE	06
Chapter Two	UNDERSTANDING REPRESENTATION AND REPLICATION OF CHRIST'S PRESENCE	12
Chapter Three	WHY CHRIST-CENTERED PRESENCE TRUMPS SIN-CENTERED PRESENCE	16
Chapter Four	SPIRIT/spirit HEALTH OVER UNHEALTHY PROGRAMMING	20
Chapter Five	GLOBAL IMPACT OF CHRIST CONSCIOUSNESS	27

CHAPTER ONE:



1ST CENTURY WITNESS OF CHRIST'S KINGDOM PRESENCE

Jesus came from Heaven to demonstratively manifest truths and the realities of the Kingdom of Heaven. The first public message of John the Baptist and Yeshua-Jesus, was the announcement of the existence, and immediate presence, of His celestial Heavenly Kingdom within our midst (Matthew 3:2, 4:17;). Jesus was careful to use the word "repent" as the header for his *Kingdom Come* announcement in the Gospel of Matthew. The word repent is translated in the Greek New Testament as "*metanoia*" which primarily means to "*think differently*," and secondarily means to "*turn around to a new direction*." Traditionally the word "repent" has been equated to a type of godly sorrow and regret for one's sins with the intention of not continuing wrong actions. However, when Jesus said, "*Repent for the Kingdom of Heaven is at hand*," he was referring to the **necessity for different thinking in order to <u>perceive</u> the presence of his new Heavenly kingdom on Earth**. New thinking would be required because the Kingdom of Heaven is an *immortal* society that is now in the midst of our *mortal* world on Earth. Mortal people think in mortal ways. All mortals are born with perishable lives and eventually die. Because mortals are born to die, they possess time-sensitive awareness of emotions, sensory perceptions through our 5-senses, desires for perishable needs, intellectual needs, economic needs, adulting expectations, and dimensional awareness of time and space in what is understood as the 3-

dimensional reality of human existence on Earth. The first public message of Jesus did not introduce a mortal Kingdom in Matthew 4:17, but an *immortal society* that is comprised of immortal (non-dying) spiritual beings, Heavenly laws, and Throne room truths for everlasting citizenship. Christ's Kingdom is an immortal society of powers and positions of authority for everlasting social orders, living language for celestial citizens that only know life-everlasting as their social norm, Divine righteousness as God's perspective on everything as the only perspective for His celestial society, and God's Divine Nature as the only Nature that emanates within and through all beings within His Heavenly household. In the Heavenly Kingdom, everyone can get along with everyone because the Divine Nature of God is the **only** Nature allowed for everyone. Competing natures (Satan, fallen angels, etc.) were cast out and successfully replaced by God's Nature to the degree that Matthew 6:10 could declare that the Will of God is being done in/on Earth as it (has been, and is being) done in Heaven. God will not tolerate competing natures within His household ever again. Therefore, if one plans on living with God forever, then one must only exist the Nature of God in order to fit-in with the everlasting Divine Nature and atmosphere of His celestial Heavenly household society. God's Nature includes His character, attributes, eternal personality, Throne room posture and perspectives, eternal powers, eternal communications, and His unchanging identity. God's Nature is very important because in Christ, Believers are born-again forever into the Divine Nature of God. The living Spirit of God transforms the human spirit of the Believer into a living spirit as one Spirit/spirit union (1 Corinthians 6:17). This means that as the Spirit of God unites with the Believer's spirit, the same eternal Nature of the Father in Heaven, becomes the same eternal Nature of the Believer's born-again spirit. The term "born-again" means that the Spirit of God has transformed the existing spirit of a person, into a living spirit being that is now an extension of the personality, power, life, and presence of the Spirit of God in Heaven, on Earth. The Believer becomes a micro-replication of the Father's Nature in Heaven on Earth just like Yeshua Jesus during the 1st century.

YESHUA AND BELIEVERS ARE REPLICATIONS OF THE FATHER'S NATURE IN HEAVEN - ON EARTH

It is important to note that Yeshua-Jesus did not just represent his Father in Heaven, but he also replicated the authentic Nature of his Father in Heaven on Earth. Through the person and presence of Christ, people were

able to actually experience the authentic eternal love, compassion, health, and presence of God in the Throne room of Heaven. Because Jesus was/is the highest revelation of God in Heaven on Earth, people experienced the Heavenly presence of God in Heaven through his words, touch, and ministry of presence wherever he traversed and resided. People literally experienced the immortal, eternal presence of God in the Throne room through Christ on Earth. No wonder the miraculous occurred wherever Jesus sojourned, because nothing is impossible for God in Heaven, and neither for the Divine Nature of God <u>in</u> Christ within Believers on Earth.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How do you inform Believers that in addition to representing God in Heaven, they are also genuine replications of Divine Nature of God **in** Christ on Earth?

JESUS BEING AUTHENTICALLY HIMSELF THROUGH BELIEVERS IS GENUINE 1ST CENTURY WITNESSING FOR CHRIST

The authentic witness of Yeshua-Jesus the Christ, occurs as Jesus is allowed to be "himself" within, thru, and <u>as</u> the behavioral expressions of Believers. Only Jesus can truly be himself 100%. No one else can be Jesus like Jesus can be himself. Only the Spirit of Christ can manifest the presence of Christ because God's Spirit, and person of Yeshua-Jesus, are One and the same Divine Nature (John 14:20). Our modern day encourages us to witness for Christ to our world through words, strategy, musical performances, preaching and/or acts of kindness. Though modern day witnessing is having a positive impact upon our world, it is possible however, for our modern approaches to introduce people to the idea, concept, and history of Jesus without a person ever experiencing the union of the authentic life-transforming presence of Jesus within their spirit being. Relationship with Christ, and relationship in Christ, could be two different relationships. Living a good life based upon relationship with biblical principles, and a well-educated history of the meaning, message and ministry of Christ is one thing, but living a godly lifestyle by allowing the presence of God in Christ *within* your

spirit to be the behavioral expression of your lifestyle, could be a totally different reality of relationship. Living a good life as good citizens, based upon sacred writings and fulfillment of community expectations like escorting guest to church, may be all that witnessing for Christ may ever look like in some religious circles. However, true witnessing for Christ begins and ends with Jesus authentically expressing himself *within* and *through* people who exists the Nature of God. Devils or disciples of devils do not possess the living Divine Nature of God and therefore cannot be vehicles of the authentic Nature of Christ. Believers, however, are born-again of the Spirit of Christ (John 3:5-8), permanently indwelled with the Spirit of Christ (John 14:16,17) and share a Oneness relationship **in** Christ (John 14:20), therefore Believers are well-qualified to be receptacles that allow for the authentic presence of Jesus within their spiritual souls to fully, and trans formatively, express himself within and through every believer when given a chance. Once again, **no one can be Jesus like Jesus can be himself**. Allowing Jesus to fully be himself through us allows for eternal, transformative moments to occur as **our** human presence becomes **the** Heavenly presence of Christ. In short, true witnessing through the presence of Christ occurs during the moments when Jesus is allowed to be himself, within/through Believers.

SPIRITUAL PRESENCE OF CHRIST AS THE PRESENCE OF THE BELIEVER

Jesus the Christ or the Anointed One, was incarnated on Earth by the Spirit of God (Luke 1:35), his miraculous ministry was empowered by the Spirit of God (Isaiah 11:2; Matthew 12:28), and Jesus was resurrected from the dead by the Spirit of God (Romans 8:11). In short, Jesus came to demonstrate how the Spirit of God in Heaven manifested on Earth through himself for Heavenly results. Before Jesus allows his disciples to witness of/for him to others, he instructed them to wait on empowerment from the Spirit of God to "come" **upon**" them (Acts 1:8). This was necessary so that the same spiritual anointing upon Christ, would now be upon his witnesses, in order for the same authentic miraculous ministry of Christ to be replicated through empowerment from the Spirit of God within/upon him, resulted in a miraculous *Heavenly* ministry on *Earth*. Awesome witnessing for Jesus occurs when the empowerment of the person of Jesus produces the outcomes of miraculous *Heavenly* ministry on *Earth* through Believers. Once again, *no one can be Jesus better than*

Jesus, himself. Only Jesus can truly be his own witness within/through us. **To witness for Christ, is allowing Christ to be his own witness within/through us to others**. As aforementioned, the best way for us to be an authentic witness of/for Christ, is to allow Jesus to completely be himself in and through us with others (Repetition was intentional). Total <u>surrender</u> to the person and <u>empowerment</u> of Christ's Spirit upon and within us, allows for the replication of his 1st century ministry through us in our world.

[Chapter One] ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

Romans 8:11	The presence and power of the Spirit that raised Jesus from the dead
	continues to reside in Christ and within Believers in Christ.
Romans 8:9	The Believers identity and existence is not found in the nature of the flesh, but
	in the Nature of the Spirit of God.
Romans 8:16	The Believer's identity is confirmed by the Spirit of God's identity, and not
	anything less.
Acto 1.9	Baliovars are ampowered to witness for Christ through the

Acts 1:8 Believers are empowered to witness for Christ through the Spirit of God, just like Yeshua Jesus.

[Chapter One]

CHAPTER ONE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Explain the difference between living <u>with</u> the history of Christ and living <u>in</u> Christ when it comes to existing the empowering presence of Christ.
 - Explain how the Believer's replication of the Image/Likeness of God in Christ, differs from Adam/Eve's replication of the Image/Likeness of God.
 - Explain why one must exists as the Divine Nature of God in order to permanently enter into His Heavenly household in Heaven.

CHAPTER TWO:



UNDERSTANDING REPRESENTATION AND REPLICATION OF CHRIST'S PRESENCE

The presence of a Believer **in** Christ is incredibly powerful and impactful because Christ is eternally powerful and impactful in this world and the world to come. The Divine **Nature** of God within the Believer's born-again spirit is the most powerful reality and dynamic in our universe. God is beyond the impossible, likewise God's Nature within Believers exists beyond all impossibilities. Wherever Believers reside, all possibilities are present with them because of their **in** Christ relationship. Wherever **Christ** traveled, the possibilities for healing, deliverance, transformation, transmutation, salvation, and Kingdom manifestation traveled with him. Likewise, wherever **Believers** travel, the possibilities for healing, deliverance, transformation travel with them as well. During the 1st century A.D., the immediate presence of Christ could result in death becoming life, or demons leaving the territory, or the activation of

miraculous miracles that only the power of God could accomplish. Likewise, during our modern century A.D., the immediate presence of a Believer in Christ could result in death becoming life, or demons leaving the territory, or the activation of miraculous miracles that only the power of God could accomplish. The last two previous sentences are almost identical regarding the environmental impact of the presence of Christ and the presence of Believers in Christ because Jesus is always the same within himself, and the same within Believers who allow Jesus to fully be himself through their lifestyle and presence. The presence of Christ changed history during the 1st century. The presence of the Believer is changing history because of the residence of Christ within. Be it past, present, or future, whenever Christ is fully himself, history is transformed. Attention Believers, as incubators for the authentic presence of Christ in Heaven on Earth, your very presence is already forever transforming the Earth. One day Heaven will disclose just how much the impact of your presence as a Believer in Christ, has changed and transformed this Earth for God's glory. Believers, your very presence not only represent God in Heaven on Earth, but your presence also re-present or re-presence, the eternal Nature of God in Heaven on Earth as well. God is seen, felt, experienced, and loved by others through the presence of Believers. The Kingdom of Heaven is manifested (made visible) within and through the presence of Believers in Christ, anywhere and everywhere they may reside. This means that just the mere presence of Christ within a Believer, is more powerful than any competing energetic presence in the universe.

MORE ABOUT PROGRESSING FROM REPRESENTING TO REPLICATING THE PRESENCE OF CHRIST

Yes, Jesus wants us to re-present and re-presence him to our world. We can do this through our Christian language, recitation of the historical accounts of Christ, testimonials of our personal salvation, and talks that encourage conversion and god-centered lifestyle for both Believers and unbelievers. However, as aforementioned in the previous paragraph, 1st century witnessing of Christ included more than just talks, motivational strategy and a religious lifestyle. It is worth repeating that 1st century witnessing was based upon an *authentic experience of the Spirit of God upon/within the Believer*, in addition to the SAME *experience* of the Holy Spirit also being the SAME *expression* of Christ through the Believer. Authentic experience and

expression of the Spirit of God through Believers is more in keeping with "replication" of Christ through Believers, in addition to re-presentation. There is a difference between representing and replicating someone. An unrelated friend or neighbor can represent me to others, based upon their knowledge about me. A person who replicates me must first have my DNA within them and they can present me more authentically because of the degrees of biological sameness due to our shared DNA. Our Oneness of DNA theoretically allows for the nature of my DNA, and the memories within my DNA, to authentically be shared through the presenter as me. Representation can be accomplished from a distance, whereas replication is accomplished in the space of Oneness. Many people can represent Christ without being One with his Divine Nature. People who encouraged slavery, racism, classism, and divisions for financial control, claimed to represent Christ in their sermons, church services and theologies that promoted superiority, fear, and greed. However, *replication*, based upon Oneness with the Nature of Christ, occurs when the authentic Jesus within the Believer, is the same Jesus who is allowed to lovingly express himself through the Believer. Jesus is beyond sin, death, and selfishness, and when allowed to be himself and express himself through Believers, others will experience a revelation of God that is beyond the vested interest of using God for personal control of people or greed above need. Representation is good for witnessing today, but 1st century witnessing was based upon a relationship of genuine replication of Christ in the midst of others. The authentic presence of Christ within the Believer, and the authentic anointing of power upon both Christ and the Believer, resulted in the replication of the experience and expression of the authentic Christ in Heaven, on Earth. Heavenly presence, thoughts, words, intentions, wonders, miracles, and replications of the 1st century ministry of Christ, occurs today when the anointed Jesus is allowed to **fully** be himself within and through the Believer. Jesus has never changed. The Spirit of God, who empowered the miraculous ministry of the anointed Jesus has never changed. Again, it is worth repeating that what was seen in the 1st century can be seen again as we allow the Christ of the 1st century to fully be himself and express himself through us in our modern century. Centuries change, but Jesus never changes. Be encouraged to allow the unchanging Christ to be his own unchanging witness of himself within and through yourself, and the authentic witness of *replication* will occur once again. Allow the Spirit of God to inspire you to speak the words and be the presence of Christ according to what the moment may call for. As Jesus was speaking and expressing himself during the 1st century, it presented transformative moments

for his environment. As Jesus continues to speak and express himself through Believers during this century, transformative moments occur once again within our modern-day environments because God **in** Christ within Believers is unchanging. Representation of the interest of Christ through scripts/scrolls, and strategies are great, but Spirit-led <u>replication</u> of Christ, both in and through Believers, is better.

[Chapter Two] ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

- John 14:16-17 The presence of Christ permanently resides within Believers.
- John 14:20 God <u>in</u> Christ **within** Believers is confirmed.
- Romans 8:16 The Spirit of God bears witness that the Believer's born-again spirit is of the Divine Nature of God in Heaven.

[Chapter Two]

CHAPTER ONE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Explain the difference between witnessing as *representing* Jesus or *replicating* Jesus.
 - Explain the importance of empowerment by the Spirit of God for 1st century witnessing in our modern world.
 - Explain why every Believer **in** Christ possess a transformative presence on Earth.

CHAPTER THREE:



WHY CHRIST-CENTERED PRESENCE TRUMPS SIN-CENTERED PRESENCE

WHY CHRIST- CENTERED PRESENCE VS SIN - CENTERED PRESENCE IS IMPORTANT

Too many Believers are language-heavy regarding their vocabulary for Sin, sins, personal failures, cultural deficiencies, and language that imitates and emanates from our present culture of death. Too many testimonies take up too much time reviewing the past while only providing seconds on who and what we presently exist **in** Christ. Many sermons tend to focus on the presence and penalty of Sin(s), but few messages educate the Believer about their sinless **eternal** Nature, powers, mission, or Heavenly presence on Earth **in** Christ. In fact, very few Believers even know that their existence is *eternal* **in** Christ, or that our <u>eternal</u> relationship with God begins upon our confession of faith **in** Christ as our Lord and Savior. The phrase "*shall have everlasting life*" in John 3:16, is rendered in the original language (Greek) in the Passive Active Subjective tense. This means that eternal life occurs as the Spirit of God transforms your existing spirit into a living spirit upon your confession of Christ as your savior. Eternal life and eternal living is already the reality of your life

and existence <u>in</u> Christ. Growth in the eternal love, peace, righteousness, faith, and compassion of God, provides an inexhaustible vocabulary for Believers to employ in their testimony. Perhaps one reason why Believers have too much to say about their past, and so little to say about their present eternal identity, is the fact they have historically learned so little about <u>what</u> is <u>in</u> Christ, <u>within</u> Believers. Hopefully after completing all of the Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbooks, you will be incentivized to develop language regarding your <u>in</u> Christ identity, behavior, inheritance, mission, message, and ministry.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/Since Sin does not exist with<u>in</u> Christ, how would you encourage Believers to have more discussions with each other about what eternally exist <u>in</u> Christ beyond Sin or sins?

Christ came to save people from Sin, not to continually condemn people because of their sins (John 3:17). Christ came to offer abundant life as our primary focus for lifestyle and beingness, and not Sin-consciousness as an obsession. Too many Believers are taught to expend more energy in avoidance of sins, rather than alignment with the Divine Nature of abundance within their spirit. Sin is poverty at every level, whereas Christ is abundance at any level, which subject do you think is more worthy of the Believer's full attention? Please don't say both because you cannot have two masters (Matthews 6:24). One master must take priority over the other one. Sin-consciousness or Christ-Consciousness, which one is more worthy of your full attention, because what you think – you behave, where you look influences where you walk, what you believe - you behaviorally express. Your understanding of your eternal identity **in** Christ governs the impact of your *ministry of presence* on Earth. Christ-Consciousness only leads to a question mark (???) identity. It is time for full awareness of your presence on this Earth as an exclamation mark (!) of eternal identity **in** Christ. The eternal presence of your identity **in** Christ on Earth makes you an immediate reservoir and presence of healing, wholeness, healthiness, and the eternal future within our present Now. Because you have chosen to

be more consciously aware of what resides *with*<u>in</u> Christ, rather than *with<u>out</u> Christ, Sin-consciousness no longer controls your self-identity or silent self-condemnations. Eternal realities <u>in</u> Christ are superior to all realities of our culture and world. Your choice to become more aware of what resides <u>in</u> Christ, is by default a choice to manifest every Heavenly solution, every everlasting benefit, and every gift of goodness within the Nature of God into our world. Choosing to be more aware of Christ than Sin changes the world and will forever change worlds. Believers, thanks for your choice.*

[Chapter Three] ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

- 1 John 3:5 There is no sin <u>in</u> Christ. (*Your born-again spirit exist <u>in</u> Christ*)
- 1 Corinthians 6:17The Believer's Oneness <u>in</u> Christ is beyond Sin.
- John 3:5-8 Believers are born-again <u>OF</u> the Spirit <u>of</u> God. There is no Sin in the Spirit <u>of</u> God, neither is there any Sin in what is <u>OF</u> the Spirit <u>of</u> God. Believers <u>possess</u> a sin-infected Earth suit but <u>exists</u> as a sinless born-again spirit <u>in</u> Christ. A balanced understanding between the Believer's sinful/sinless nature is urgently required in our modern day.
- 1 John 3:9 The <u>sinless</u> Nature of the Believer's **born-again spirit**, exists as the **"seed"** of God's Divine Nature in Heaven or Earth.
- Matthews 6:24 Believers cannot have two masters. <u>Sinless</u>, eternal spiritual identity must be progressively prioritized over identity with the Earth suit's <u>sinful</u> fallen nature.

[Chapter Three]

CHAPTER ONE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Explain why the Believer's focus on Christ-centered presence, results in actual manifestation of the presence of Christ within and around Believers.
 - Explain how long testimonies on past sinfulness, and short testimonies on life <u>in</u> Christ, may also reveal the lifestyle priorities of the Believer.

 Explain why the Heavenly Throne room is less interested in achievements through Sin but more interested in achievements <u>in</u>/through Christ.

CHAPTER FOUR:



SPIRIT/spirit HEALTH OVER UNHEALTHY PROGRAMMING

WHOLENESS PRESENCE WITHIN THE IMPERFECTION OF BODY PRESENCE

The conundrum of the embodiment of the perfect presence of Christ within the imperfect Earth suit of the Believer, is sometimes complex and hard to explain. Apostle Paul identifies the constant struggle between the fallen nature of our Earth suit and the perfect Nature of Christ within the Believer, as a continuous challenge until we cease to exist in our Earth suits.

PRESENCE WITHIN PRESENCE

Within the person of God in Heaven is the Nature of His Divine love and light that dominates the environmental presence surrounding Him within His Throne room. When Apostle John was "caught-up" to the Heavenlies by the Spirit of God, he experienced a Throne room presence/environment that was a mirrored reflection of what exists within the Nature of God, in addition, to an experience of the internal presence of the persona of

God/Father, God/Son, God/Spirit (Revelation 4,5). The presence of God's Nature within Himself, literally dominates the glorious presence of all inhabitants in the Throne room and Heavenly household. An example of this includes the glorious God-persona presence of Angels in the Heavenly household. Angelic beings possess a brightness, hue, brilliance, and light that mirrors and directly reflects its origination from the Divine Nature within God. What is within God is reflected *through* and *As* the glory of God's Angelic creations. It is important to remember that the glorious brilliance within and surrounding the Angels and the Heavenly host, is not a self-developed glory, or an Angelic co-creation, but originates and emanates from within the Nature of God. In other words, what exists *within* God can also be felt, viewed, and experienced by others within His Heavenly household. God's internal presence of Being has become externalized as the dominate presence throughout His entire celestial household. God's (inward/internal) presence within the (outward/external) Throne room presence, is what Apostle John experienced as the *Kingdom norm* in Heaven.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ Awareness of the Nature of God is more profitable that pursuit of Heavenly relief.

How would you inform Believers that <u>within</u> the Nature of God is all of the atmosphere, personality, purpose for interactions, and eternal presence that How on will over personal both new and future.

BELIEVER'S PRESENCE AS LIGHT OF LIFE

Since God never changes, then the glory of God's inner-outer Divine presence in Heaven, is the same glorious presence that resides <u>in</u> Christ, and subsequently within Believers <u>in</u> Christ. Believers, your spirit being <u>in</u> Christ exists with the same brilliant hue and radiant brightness that the Angels and Heavenly host possess. Your spirit radiates the glorious brightness of God because your spirit exists <u>in</u> Christ as the Light of Life (John 8:12). As there is no darkness in the internal persona of God (1 John 1:5,7), there is also no darkness in the brightness and brilliance of the Divine glory that resides within and around the Believer's spirit being. Jesus said we are "light" because <u>in</u> Christ, the glorious brightness upon/within and surrounding of our spirit suit is

our eternal state of being. You cannot be what you do not exist. **In** Christ, you exist as *"light"* therefore you can be/behave the glorious *light* that originates within God and mirrored as a state of being throughout the personas of His Heavenly household in Heaven, and His Heavenly household on Earth as well. Believers, when you enter a room, you bring the brightness of God's glorious Nature **in** Christ into the room with you. Dark spaces/places become brighter upon your occupancy. Literally, the Believer's power of glorious presence changes the atmosphere, vibrational frequencies, and formerly energetic agendas that previously occupied or saturated the space and place where the Believer now resides. Believers **in** Christ really are the difference on Earth when it comes to the presence of *light* shining in darkness, and the *light* of *life* overcoming the obscurity of evil. No wonder Jesus said, "**Let** you *light* shine before men, that they may see your good works and glorify your Father in Heaven (Matthew 5:16), because the mere presence of the Believer's existence as *"light* of *life"* brings *light* and illumination to all humanity.

LIGHT OF BEING COMMUNICATION BEYOND WORDS

Because the celestial brightness and glory of God in Heaven, also resides **in** Christ, and within the spirits of Believers **in** Christ, every Believer has the capacity to allow the *light-presence* of their spiritual countenance, and the glory of their inner-being to communicate with others before the use of words or physical actions. Writers commented on the *glorious presence* of Angels and inhabitants of the Heavenly household before these celestial beings could release their Divine words or messages (Ezekiel 1:26-28; Daniel 10:5,6; Matthew 28:2-5; Luke 9:30,31). The glory of God *through the spiritual presence* of being can communicate the sacred, loving, and compassionate presence of God within Believers more effectively than words or demonstrative actions in some cases. In our nation, what you do or how you act often becomes the basis for how you are seen and understood. However, **in** Christ, the brilliance within your eternal being, and expressions of your "beingness" can communicate God's relationship and residence within you beyond the alphabetical articulations of a language. As perceptions can be experienced in the absence of words, actions, or even explanations, likewise, the *glorious presence of God within Believers* can be perceived by both Believers and unbelievers in ways that are spiritually or intuitively understood before culturally understood or expressed. Though some experiences exceed the limitation of words or even intelligent utterances, their impact can have

a permanent affect. The glorious *light* and presence of God **in** Christ within Believers can impact others with an experience that exceeds the limitation of words or even intelligent utterances as the Believer enters the room. Sometimes people may react to the glorious impact of the Believer's presence by finding ways to continuously stand close, or at least silently be around the Believer without an explanation for their behavioral attachment. Just being close to a Believer can be an eternal experience for those who are *awake* and *aware*. As the eternal health of God exists within Himself before existing around Him, the eternal health of God also exists within and around Believers as well. Because it is a blessing to just be in the presence of God, it is also a blessing to just be in the presence of Believers **in** Christ. The blessings of *presence within presence* means that the brightness and glory of God presence within, and through Believers is the healthiest (internal) presence within the (external) presence humanity could hope to experience. As the **in** Christ presence within Believers become the same presence surrounding Believers, all who are present in this *presence within the presence* moment, are blessed. You might need to repeat the previous sentence several times to receive the full impact of its message.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How would you encourage Believers to see themselves as blessings because of the presence of Christ within the presence surrounding the Believers (*presence within presence*)

FLESH AND SPIRIT NATURES NEVER AGREE WITHOUT SURRENDER

The nature of the flesh will always be fleshly, and the Nature of our spirit being <u>in</u> Christ will always be godly. These two natures will never agree with each other because our flesh nature has an ephemeral agenda and our born-again spirit has an eternal agenda. Each day requires a choice for Believers to either exercise the desires of our fallen fleshly earth suit, or our eternal spirit being <u>in</u> Christ. When we choose to exercise the desires of our fallen flesh nature, we experience the less-than perfect experiences of sickness, dis-ease, misfortune, or anti-holy impulses that result in behaviors that bring pain to ourselves and others. When we choose to exercise the desires of our born-again spirit <u>in</u> Christ, we experience the realities of the eternal Nature of God in Heaven on Earth. These eternal realities include the experience and expression of Divine health within our bodies, God-thoughts through our spirit to our minds, Divine presence within and around us, the goodness of God behaviorally expressed through us, and the experience of Heaven within our present Now, since <u>in</u> Christ we can experience both the Nature, and culmination of all that Heaven will ever become in our present Now (Ephesians 1:10). In short, choosing to exercise the desires of our flesh will result in outcomes that lead to death (Romans 8:6-8), while choosing to exercise the desires of our born-again spirit will result in outcomes that lead to everlasting life (Romans 8:10; Galatians 6:7,8). Death or life is within our power to choose daily. Choose well, and you will end well!

ACCOMPLISHMENTS THROUGH THE SPIRIT ETERNAL REWARDS

Spiritually motivated activity and behaviors carry a greater reward than behaviors that are culturally rewarded. Yes, we feel good when we are financially rewarded for honorably providing corporate or community services, but the Heavenly/eternal rewards for serving as extensions of the mind of Christ, or behaviors that reveal God's hands and arms of compassion and love, is far beyond any perishable cultural reward. The Song entitled, *"Only What You Do For Christ Will Last,"* is a true testimony in the timeless Heavenly society of the Believer's spiritual citizenship. Heavenly rewards within the heart of God for the Believer's Class include Imperishable Crowns (1 Corinthians 9:24-25), Crowns of Rejoicing (1 Thessalonians 2:19), Crowns of Righteousness (2 Timothy 4:8), Crowns of Glory (1 Peter 5:4), and Crowns of Life (Revelation 2:10), all of which are reserved for the Believer's Class in the Heavenly household of God. Once these crowns are awarded, they are seldom rescinded or taken away in the Heavenly society. White robes of righteousness, and star-like countenances are awarded to Believers who obey the governing of the Spirit of God (Isaiah 61:10; Daniel 12:2,3; Revelation 3:5, 4:4, 6:11).

HEAVENLY AWARDS AND EARTHLY REWARDS FOR IN CHRIST PRESENCE

Rewards for surrendering to the guidance and governing of the Spirit of God not only carry awards in Heavenly places but also carry *rewards* on Earth. God is the ultimate Source for health, goodness, wholeness, and fulfillment of being. God's Spirit provides guidance into "all Truth" of the healthiness, goodness, wholeness, and fulfillment of purpose and being that resides in the Nature of God within every Believer through earthly experiences. Just imagine, God orchestrating experiences that will present moments of healthiness, goodness, wholeness, and fulfillment of purpose every week in your life because of your surrender and choice to follow the guidance of God's Spirit. As Believers follow the Spirit's guidance, the awesome/healthy outcomes of obedience will become the normal experience of the Believer in this life, before getting into Heaven. Following the goodness of God in Heaven or Earth results in the award or reward of goodness outcomes, regardless of your immediate situation. Believers can experience eternal goodness, eternal peace, eternal love in the presence of hate or evil and hate/evil can do nothing about it. God's Nature is greater than evil, therefore evil cannot stop the Divine Nature of goodness or peace from being experiences of goodness or peace within the Believer's Consciousness. God's blessings are unstoppable when we choose or are able to see them. God's blessings have already been released into this world for Believers and are awaiting discovery. Believers really have it all because both Heavenly, Earthly, and eternal blessings have already been celestially awarded and terrestrially rewarded in Christ, and the enemy can do nothing to stop your stream of blessings since the "gates of hell cannot prevail" against the revelation of God's blessings (Matthew 16:18).



[Chapter Four] ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

- Matthew 16:18 The enemy cannot prevail against the advancement of the Kingdom of God <u>in</u> Christ.
- Galatians 6:7,8 The Believers power of choice can determine future experiences.
- Romans 8:6-8 Choosing to be governed by the Spirit of God results in blessed outcomes.
- Matthew 5:16 Believers can simply allow their **in** Christ *light of life* to shine to the glory of the Father in Heaven.

[Chapter Four]

CHAPTER ONE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Explain why Believers can let, rather than sweat, the illumination of their light in our world.
 - Explain how the existence of Christ within Believers automatically includes Heavenly rewards.
 - Explain why others are blessed by simply being around Believers.

CHAPTER FIVE:



GLOBAL IMPACT OF CHRIST CONSCIOUSNESS

THE GLOBAL IMPACT OF A HEALTHY COLLECTIVE IN CHRIST - CONSCIOUSNESS:

Western theological and Christological views tend to limit God's person and anointing to the Western interpretation of the Bible. From an Eastern perspective, it was the <u>anointing of the Spirit of God upon Christ</u> that empowered Jesus-the man, with the ability to manifest the *Will* of God in Heaven on Earth as it related to healing, wholeness, salvation, reconciliation, and life over death as testified by the Scriptures. Many things were revealed or manifested by Jesus that no one in the 1st century had interpreted through Jewish scriptures. In other words, Jesus often and intentionally operated beyond any person's personal interpretation of the scriptures concerning his mission, message, and ministry on Earth. Why, because the *origination* of the scriptures concerning Jesus came from the mind of God in Heaven, not from mankind on Earth. Only the Spirit

of God knew the complete volumes of the scriptural story within the heart of God concerning the mission, message, and ministry of Jesus Christ.

The Spirit of God is continuing to globally fulfill the Scriptures concerning the ministry, message, and mission of Jesus in ways that please God, not dogma or theologians. God promised to "pour out His Spirit upon all flesh," and that the day would come when humanity would respond to direct communication between the human spirit and the Divine Spirit (Joel 2:28; Acts 2:17). God's Spirit is not chained, limited, or circumscribed to humanity's limited understanding of scriptural writings about His activities on our Earth. Since the Bible told us that not all of the scriptural information was exhaustively recorded (John 21:25), then why humans continually attempt to control God through limited and incomplete writings concerning God in our Judeo-Christian Bibles, is very concerning. Direct Spirit - to - spirit (Divine Spirit/human spirit) communication with humanity rather than just sacred writings - to - human spirit- communication, is happening at an unprecedented scale in our modern day. Both Believers and unbelievers are testifying of communication received directly from the Spirit of God, regardless of their unfamiliarity with the sacred writings of our Bible. Obviously, God is not waiting on everyone to jump through the many denominational complexities that organized religion may require for salvation. Some religious organizations require their own unique denominational baptism, or 3 & 4 confession steps, or participation in their denominational Holy Communion, or salvation preparation classes, or confession of Romans 10:9 as a salvational prerequisite, or congregational approval before God will accept you into His kingdom. This can be exhausting. The Spirit of God is not obligated to honor man-made hoops for people to jump through in order to be saved because it is God who trans formatively saves, not churches, denominations, or complexed religious hoops. Salvation comes from God. Eternal Life comes from God. The Revelation and understanding of life in Christ, comes from the Spirit of God. The Spirit of God can witness, communicate, save, and redeem with whomever He wills. Apparently, the Spirit of God has chosen to minister directly to people globally in ways that are beyond the control of the Church and organized religion. The Spirit of God is talking *directly* to people, and people outside of religious circles are sharing Spirit-revealed information that may exceed the traditional dogmatic interpretations of our Judeo-Christian Scriptures. Thousands of survivors of medically verified NDE (Near Death Experiences) are coming out of the closet so to speak and sharing the same basic testimony regarding their experiences of the presence and love of God on the other side of death. The lives of the vast majority of these NDEs have drastically changed in ways that align with the love that Christ presented on Earth during his 1st century ministry. By the way, NDEs are in the Bible. Apostle Paul experienced a Near Death Experience during his Lystra episode when he was almost stoned to death (Acts 14:19-20). Apostle Paul's previous Pharisaic view of the resurrection as solely a future event under the auspices of the return of the Jewish Messiah, was later changed after his NDE to include an immediate experience with God upon death in 2 Corinthians 12:2-4. Paul used the "present" tense in the original language to communicate immediate interaction with God upon separation from our bodies (2 Corinthians 5:6-8). Why, because his NDE changed his Old Testament rabbinical view of resurrection based upon his personal experience of life after near-death. Once again, the vast majority of NDE survivors return to our world with Christ's message of acceptance, wellbeing, and the greatness of the ever-abiding presence of God's love for/with everyone. NDE testimonies often exceed the controlling limitations that organized religion may require for Heavenly habitation. Religions are useful, but religions are not God. Religion point the way towards God, but we are not required to worship religion as God. Many NDEs allow the Spirit of God to trans formatively interact with the human spirit with communications directly from the heart of God that change many people into believers of God. Most NDE survivors confirm spiritual conversions based upon the direct Spirit/spirit communication of Divine Love, rather than religious rules or biblical precepts. The Spirit of God can transform lives with the aid of our Scriptures; however, the Spirit of God can also save and transform souls beyond the reach or writings of our bibles because God's Spirit is unlimited in ability to communicate with the human soul. It seems like a new version of our bible is presented every 50 years because of the limitations of human languages. However, the Spirit of God can speak moment by moment without the limits of language within the human spirit when Spirit/spirit communication occurs. Reading about God is great, however, receiving revelation directly from God is better for life in our present Now, and for life beyond death. Believers need to be prepared to hear the voices of the non-religious who are experiencing direct Spirit/spirit communications, and complement/companion them with our in Christ understanding of spiritual living. Rejecting the non-religious spiritual experience, just because they failed to pronounce God's name the way we have religiously been

programmed, is no longer acceptable. As God is pouring out His Spirit upon all flesh, we want to accommodate this move of God's Spirit with Spirit-led sensitivity and understanding. Just because The *Spiritual But Not Religious* (SBNR) may have another name for their spiritual experience of God, does not mean they are referring to a different God. Even the English name Jesus, is not the Hebrew, or Aramaic name for our Son of God in the original languages of our bible. In short, we say the name "Jesus" because that is what we have been told to say in Western Christianity. Although "Jesus" is not the real name for Yeshua Bar Yoseph, who was born of the virgin Mary in Bethlehem of Judea, God understands WHAT WE MEAN from our hearts when calling Yeshua by the Euro name of "Jesus." People who call Jesus, Yeshua, or Yehoshua, or Iesous, Christ or Christos, Mashiach, or Messiah, all refer to the same Divine person, even though different names are used. Likewise, non-religious people, who are responding to Spirit/spirit communications, may also refer to God with different names, but like different names for Jesus, they maybe referring to the One God "who is in all and through all" (Ephesians 4:6). Let's remain quick to listen and slow to judge.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How can you encourage Believers to accommodate the Near-Death-Experiences of the unchurched with our spiritual experiences <u>in</u>

GOD IS DOING A NEW THING IN THE LAND

God is doing a new thing in the land. If the Church or organized religion competes, rather than cooperates with the global work of the Spirit of God, then God simply goes around and beyond the Church to accomplish His *Will* for global salvation. God is not limited to the Church's long history of using the Bible and Christ to achieve vested interest that may have nothing to do with Heavenly health, but everything to do with monetary greed and perpetuation of systems of power, wealth, and oppression. **Most churches are healthy advocates and ambassadors of the global work of the Spirit of God in my opinion.** However, when a local church's agenda

disagrees with the Spirit of God, the Spirit of God is not obligated to obey, or be controlled by that local church, or any religious institution or system. Personally, I love the Church, but I worship God alone!

YESHUA (1ST CENTURY) AND JESUS (21ST CENTURY) NAMES FOR INCARNATIONAL PRESENCE Perhaps you have heard the declaration that people can only be saved "in the name of Jesus." The Mother, and family, and neighborhood of Jesus during the 1st century would have responded by asking "who, or what is a JESUS? You see Jesus is a Western Euro name that never existed during the years he lived on this Earth. In fact, the letter "J" did not even exist in Hebrew, or Greek, or Aramaic (which were the languages Jesus would have been familiar with) during the 1st century. The names "Yeshua" and Jesus have two entirely different pronunciations, BUT THE MEANINGS ARE THE SAME. Non-church people, who may be experiencing Spirit/spirit communications as a fulfillment of Joel 2:28 and Acts 2:17, might spell, call, or refer to Jesus by another name, just like our Euro name (Jesus) is used for Yeshua. For example, our Euro named "Jesus" represents the highest revelation of God in Heaven on Earth. Many NDEs have met the highest revelation of God in Heaven in the person of Jesus by another name during life beyond death experiences.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How do you have a discussion with a person whose NDE encountered the highest representative of God in Heaven by a name other than the Euro name Jesus?

A key indication of whether or not people with NDEs, legitimately communicate with the Spirit of God directly rather than through writings, is the post-NDE testimony of their life and lifestyle. Since God's Divine Nature never changes, whether manifested in Heaven, Earth or anywhere, then when the behaviors of the non-religious, and sometimes atheist, or non-churchgoing people are transformed through a NDE into a healthy mirroring of the Divine Nature of God's Love, Goodness, Compassion, their spiritual NDE experience with God may serve as a validation of their non-religious encounter with the Christ. In other words, **as the Divine**

<u>Nature</u> of God is consistently expressed through these people, it may serve as a confirmation of God's presence within and through them, regardless of what religious dogmas may say. Satan or Sin cannot imitate, emanate, or replicate the Divine Nature of God. Only God can express His own Divine Nature authentically through Spiritual But Not Religious NDEs. When we see God expressing His Divine, eternal Nature through people who are not compatible with our religious dogma, theology, or interpretation of the Bible, then we should believe in the Truth of God's Nature that is revealed through these individuals because God would never express His Nature deceptively, in this world or any world. Would you believe a non-churched person, whose life and lifestyle consistently mirrors the Nature of God, OVER a person with the label of a Christian who lives a life and lifestyle that promotes oppression, racism, destructive colonialism, plantation slavery, or veneration and celebration of civil war heroes who fought to dehumanize people of color and died supporting systems that generationally dehumanize non-Caucasians? I would choose the person, whose life mirrors the Divine Nature of God's compassion, unconditional love, and goodwill towards all people in a heartbeat over a Christian labeled person whose lifestyle advocates results that are insults to God while embraced by certain religious circles as holy as long as it benefits them. I would rather be with the unlabeled, unlettered, unchurched, non-dogmatic people who consistently experience and express the eternal Nature of God because of their Spirit/spirit communication, rather than remain with people who instigate separation, superiority, colonialism, and dehumanization in the name of God. Apparently, God is tired of hypocritical religious song and dance displayed by wolves in sheep's clothing and has chosen to move beyond the religious constraints, doctrines, dogmas, and self-vested interest of some organized religious institutions with non-religious revelations of Himself. Direct communication between the Spirit of God and human spirits, regardless of religious affiliation, is one of the modern ways God is saving, healing, and restoring His people without the permission or approval of religion.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How would you share with Believers how God's Salvational method**s** for transforming lives are not<u>limited</u> to theological dogmas of any religious institution? People <u>OF</u> God's Nature are the vessels in our modern day through whom God will continue to heal humanity. Labels, no matter how historical or self-righteous they are, can no longer demand our worship of them. God is speaking to the non-religious, non-churched, and anti-labeled people of the land. Believers, who are <u>OF</u> the Nature of God, are encouraged to listen to what the Spirit <u>OF</u> God is saying and behaviorally expressing through the unchurched, even if they never believe church attendance is necessary. Listen before speaking. We might learn something from God through the Spiritual But Not Religious because the bible said that God is <u>in</u> and <u>through</u> everything (Ephesians 4:6). Nothing is impossible for God from God's point of view.

BELIEVERS ARE A DIVINE SOLUTIONS ON EARTH

Just remember that God is expressing Himself as wholeness and wellbeing through people who embody His Divine Nature as His solution for the ills of humanity. The people <u>OF</u> God's Nature are changing this world and sustaining health and wholeness globally. They may have different languages, dialects, names for the infinite Nature of Jesus the Christ, but their meaning and understanding of Christ as the highest expression of the Nature of God might be consistent with God's own declaration of His Identity and Nature. I reiterate, Believers, be quick to lovingly accommodate and not critically judge. **The people, who possess the Nature of God**, are the true global Collective of Jesus Christ in our world today, and the Kingdom impact of God's Divine Nature is nothing short of awesome!

[Chapter Five] ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

Joel 2:28, Acts 2:17	Indicates direct Spirit to (human) spirit connection and communication
as a	global move of God in the last days.
2 Corinthians 12:2-4	To be absent from the body (death) is to be present with the Lord in our present Now, and not just traditionally after the resurrection of the
dead.	
John 21:25	Our present Bible does not contain all of the sacred writings about God. (Remain open to what the Spirit of God reveals to your spirit)

[Chapter Five]

CHAPTER ONE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Explain why NDEs (Near Death Experiences) may possibly be testifying about afterlife experiences with the Christ in our Bible (sometimes under a different name).
 - Explain why no denomination or religious institution can control how, when, or why the Spirit of God may globally transform lives with Salvation that originates from God, and not man.

- Explain why Spirit to (human) spirit connection/communication may in some ways be superior to relationship with God based upon just dogmatic interpretations of the Scriptures.
 - To view a video message regarding this Workbook, follow the link below:



END OF ETERNAL LIVING NOW FOUNDATIONS WORKBOOK # 6: "YOUR ETERNAL PRESENCE"

eternallivingnow77@gmail.com www.eternallivingnow.com **ETERNAL LIVING NOW**

YOUR ETERNAL VOCABULARY IN CHRIST-NOW



ETERNAL LIVING NOW FOUNDATIONS WORKBOOK # 7

BY

ROLAND RUFFIN

YOUR ETERNAL VOCABULARY IN CHRIST-NOW

ETERNAL LIVING NOW

YOUR ETERNAL VOCABULARY IN CHRIST-NOW

Roland S. Ruffin 2024 ©

All rights reserved. This book or any portion thereof may not be reproduced, or used in any manner whatsoever, without the express written permission of the publisher, except for the use of brief quotations in a book review or scholarly journal.

Copyright: Library of Congress.

First printing 05/2024

www.EternalLivingNow.com Eternallivingnow77@gmail

FOREWORD

The purpose of each Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbook is to provide readers with the basic concepts, vocabulary, and opportunities for guided application of eternal Biblical principles that promote personal growth. Each reader is encouraged to select a Discussion Partner to share interpretations, revelations, personal growth, and testimonies that are received from the information provided in each workbook. *Blessed to be a Blessing* is the <u>outcome</u> we pray for every reader who receives and shares the Eternal Living Now experience with others.

The Structure for each Workbook includes the following Sections:

- CHAPTER STORY:
 - Each Chapter presents Eternal Living Now truths, perspectives from the Bible, and Scriptural applications for our life and lifestyle.
- ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:
 - Certain scriptures that help build Eternal Life Vocabulary, are highlighted, and included in this Section for readers to memorize.
- CHAPTER PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:
 - Application questions that encourage readers to learn "how to" apply the information that is provided in each Workbook, are included in this Section. Readers are to select a Feedback Partner with whom the reader can communicate what they have learned after completing each Chapter. Sharing and teaching others what you have learned provides greater clarity and memory retention for our readers.

Repetition, repetition, and more repetition is required when learning new things. Certain phrases and themes are intentionally repeated in each Chapter in order to familiarize our readers with Eternal Living Now language, concepts, and points of view. Our *Learning through Relearning Model* for training through repetition, has proven to be an effective way for people to remember, internalize, and take command of the new materials presented in each Eternal Living Now workbook.

Because God is eternal, He is already having an eternal relationship with us, whether we are, or are not, aware of Him. Each workbook was written to encourage everyone, and especially Believers <u>in</u> Christ, towards growth in greater *awareness* of God's <u>eternal</u> means and methods of communicating with humanity. Divine health, healing, wholeness, and well-being, originate from the Nature of our eternal God, and each workbook focuses on the different components of God's Nature that serves as <u>the</u> eternal solution for mortal and immortal beings in all of God's creations.

Enjoy, and be blessed as you complete and receive revelations from God through each workbook. As you are blessed, the world in which we live becomes more blessed. Blessed to be a Blessing is what Eternal Living Now is all about. Selah!

Blessings,

Roland & Pennie Ruffin

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Chapter One	"I AM" LANGUAGE OF CHRIST	06
Chapter Two	THE POWER OF IN CHRIST VOCABULARY	14
Chapter Three	IN CHRIST LANGUAGE AT ANOTHER LEVEL	19
Chapter Four	MICRO/MACRO LANGUAGE	26
Chapter Five	DIVINE LANGUAGE	31
Chapter Six	THE POWER OF ADAMIC LANGUAGE TODAY	39

CHAPTER ONE



"I AM" LANGUAGE OF CHRIST

GARDEN OF EDEN ORIGINAL COMMUNICATION

The language God introduced to Adam in the Garden of Eden was affirmative, decisive, direct, and truthful. God never included questions, deceptive or doubtful language during discourses with Adam. Both Adam and Eve understood their existence as an extension of the Image and Likeness of God from the Spirited Breath of Life from within the Divine Nature of God that was exhaled into Adam (Genesis 1:26; 2:7). Adam and Eve understood their ability to rule/reign over the Earth was because of the Nature of the Image and Likeness of God within them (Genesis 1:26,27). God's communication with Adam/Eve was holy, righteous, and truthful because God's Nature within Himself and within Adam is always holy, righteous, and truthful.

THE INTRODUCTION OF DISINGENIOUS LANGUAGE

Ambiguous, doubtful, deceitful, and disingenuous language was initially introduced on Earth in the Garden of Eden through conversations between Eve and the Serpent. The language of the Serpent begins and ends with

within the context of a question mark (?). The language of the Serpent always changes God's emphatic statements as exclamation marks (!), into question marks for the purpose of changing facts into questionable inquiries or fantasies. For example, God spoke as an exclamation mark (!) when He instructed Adam "not to eat of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil lest you surely die" (Genesis 2:17). The Serpent immediately changed God's statement of exclamation (!) into a question mark (?) by asking Eve, "Has God said you shall not eat of every tree of the Garden? "(Genesis 3:1). God never uttered his instructions to Adam/Eve as a question. In fact, the introduction of words as questions, were alien and new to communication in the Garden of Eden between God and Adam/Eve. As aforementioned, the Serpent introduced his new Serpent language, attitude, and unspoken intentions of uncertainty, doubt, distrust, and false deceit into the Garden during his conversation with Eve in Genesis 3. The language of the Serpent with Eve progressed to the point where the true deceptive intentions of the Serpent were exposed when he unapologetically called God a lie in Genesis 3:4 when asking "has God said, You shall surely die if you eat of the forbidden tree." Then the Serpent attacked God's Truth with his own truth by telling Eve "You will not surely die." (Genesis 3:4). The Serpent attacked the Character and Nature of God by inferring God did not tell the whole truth as to why He prohibited Adam/Eve from eating the forbidden fruit because according to the Serpent, "God did not want Adam/Eve to know good and evil like the Elohim" (Genesis 3:5). Another example is the fact that God made it clear to the heavenly council that the man/Adam (mankind) would be "made in the Image and Likeness of Elohim" (Gods) in Genesis 1:26, 27. The Serpent changed God's emphatic statement (!), regarding His Divine Image/Likeness in mankind into a question mark (?) when informing Eve, that only after eating the forbidden fruit of the Tree of the Knowledge of Good and Evil would she become like God in Genesis 3:5. Again, another example of celestial language battles on Earth occurred during the battle between two celestial beings on Earth that took place on the Mount of Temptation in Luke 4:1-13, the Devil used the same deceptive language that he used in the Garden of Eden while tempting Yeshua Jesus on the Mount of Temptation, when he changed God's emphatic statement (!) that previously declared "Jesus as God Beloved Son" during his baptism (Luke 3:22), into a question mark (?) by asking Jesus "if you are the Son of God" (Luke 4:3).

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ Explain to Believers how the origin of deceptive language entered our world through the discourse between the Eve and the Serpent.

One may ask, why does Satan always change Divine statements into questions? A good answer is that language will always testify of its source of origination. If the source is good, the intentions of the language will be good. If the source is evil, the *intentions* of the language will be evil. Jesus said, "a good tree cannot bring forth bad fruit" (Matthew 7:18), likewise, language in alignment with the heart of God will produce healthy intentions for communication, and language in alignment with evil unhealthy intentions will ultimately produce unhealthy communication. There is a deeper reason why Satan always changes exclamation marks (!) into question marks (?). There was a time when God's top Angel called Lucifer, became prideful of his own beauty, as well as discontented with his order among others in the celestial household of God. Lucifer desired to become greater than God within his heart. God determined that the desire within Lucifer's heart for selfexaltation above God was a sinful iniquity, and therefore demoted Lucifer, as the most beautiful and awesome Angel around the Throne of God, to become a nobody with the title of a Satan (Isaiah 11; Ezekiel 28). The title , "the Satan" represents a sinful deceiver and an accuser. Just imagine having an awesome God-given identity and existence as Lucifer, the morning star, suddenly forever changed into the awful opposite of his Godgiven identity. Satan has no original God-given identity anymore because he can only exist as the opposite of his original identity. The question is, what is the opposite of one's original identity? What is the opposite of a whale, or a tree, or a human being? You guessed it, there is no opposite, but only a question mark (?). The reason why Satan changes exclamations into question marks is because his identity and existence is a perpetual, everlasting question mark (?). Satan can never define who he ultimately is because his ultimate identity as Lucifer was forever taken away by God. Satan can never evolve into his beautiful God-given Angelic nature as Lucifer because God will never allow it. Once again, Satan will forever exists as the opposite of his God-given existence. Satan cannot tell you who he ultimately is as a Truth because he exists as the lie of his original angelic existence. Lies, question marks, and sinful deceit, all have no ultimate meaning, stature, or Truth within the heart of God, and therefore can never fully evolve as

authentic reality since God is the ultimate Source and Truth of all eternal reality. A question mark (?) is now the nature and existence of Satan, forever. The reason why Satan uses language that begins and ends with a question mark, in addition to vocabulary that can only communicate lies and deceit, is because the language of Satan is an extension of his undefined existence. Remember, language will ultimately testify of its source. If the source is a question mark, then the intentions of the language will be a question mark (?) as well. Satan cannot help but change the exclamation and certainty of Truth into a question mark because satanic existence is an everlasting question mark. This is why anyone who becomes a slave to Sin is not only blind, but also truly lost (?). Question: Since God is ultimate reality, then what is reality outside of God? Answer: There is no reality outside of God! If God is the reference point and exclamation mark (!) for all reality, then everything/anything opposite of God has no ultimate reality and can only conceptually exists as an everlasting question mark (?), just like the shadowed existence of Satan.

Believers, you are God's solution to transitioning others from a question mark (?) to an exclamation mark (!) **in** Christ. Because of Believers, others can see, touch, hear and experience what it is like to actually exist as a spiritual identity that will never pass away. Believers, you are the exclamation mark (!) of eternal light in the midst of the eternal question mark (?) of darkness. God placed and planted Believers on Earth to be the Light of Christ (Matthew 5:14). The Law of Sin and Death will not allow darkness (by itself) to transform itself into the opposite of itself (Romans 8:2). The Divine reinforcement of the "*Law of the Spirit of Life,*" allows Believers to exist as *Light* in the midst of darkness so that darkness can have the hope of becoming *Light*. Darkness is hopeless without the transformative **in** Christ-presence of the Believer's life and lifestyle to provide an example of what salvation looks like on Earth.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ Explain to other Believers why Satan uses questions, rather than affirmations, regarding responses to utterances from God.

STRATEGIC USE OF I AM LANGUAGE

God is never confused about His identity and thank God for this truth! God's language regarding His identity, is always affirmative, precise, truthful, and consistent. God never wonders how He will behave because what He is, is also what He behaves. God told Moses, " I AM what I will be" because I AM is the language of exclamation (!), certainty, and surety (Exodus 3:14). You can only say I am if your existence is an exclamation mark (!). You cannot say I am if your existence is a question mark (?). Jesus said the words, that he used on earth, originated from his Father in heaven (John 3:34, 14:10, 12:49-50). Jesus used I AM vocabulary/language on Earth because it originates from heaven, and Jesus came to reveal his heavenly society to Earth through his Kingdom message, ministry, and fulfillment of his Messianic meaning. Heavenly vocabulary was strategically used by Jesus when he said, "I am the Bread of Life, I am the light of the world, I am the door, I am the Good Shepherd, I am the Living Water, I am the Resurrection, I am the way, the truth and the life, I am the true vine," (John 6:35,8:12, 10:7,10:11, 11:25, 14:6, 15:1). Every time Jesus said I am, with regards to his heavenly identity on Earth, he exercised the affirmative, heavenly vocabulary/language of the Father in heaven, on Earth. The "I am" language Jesus released on Earth, has never been rescinded, but remains active in Christ within Believers in Christ. Because the I am vocabulary/language of Jesus is resident in Christ, and Believers also spiritually reside in Christ, then the I am vocabulary/language of Christ is available to Believers for release into our world, just like Jesus did. I repeat. Believers, in Christ you are authorized and empowered to exercise the I am vocabulary/language of our Jesus in this world. Like Christ, Believers can speak affirmatively regarding their eternal identity in Christ without apology. For example, because of Oneness with the Spirit of Christ (1 Corinthians 6:17), Believers can declare as an affirmation and exclamation (!), the Scriptural Truths regarding their *identity* and *vocabulary* in Christ as follows:

In Christ... I am born-again (John 3:5-8, 15-16) In Christ... I am Divine Love (Galatians 5:22)

In Christ... I am a Kingdom citizen (Philippians 3:20) In Christ... I am Divine Peace (Galatians 5:22) In Christ... I am blood redeemed (Ephesians 1:7) (Galatians 5:22) In Christ... I am Divine Joy In Christ... I am the Light of Life (John 8:12) In Christ... I am Divine Patience (Galatians 5:22) In Christ... I am the family fellowship of God (1 John 1:7) In Christ... I am Divine Kindness (Galatians 5:22) In Christ... I am a Royal Priesthood (1 Peter 2:9) In Christ... I am Divine Goodness (Galatians 5:22) In Christ... I am of a sinless Divine seed Nature (1 John 3:5,9) In Christ... I am Divine Faithfulness (Galatians 5:22) In Christ... I am the Righteousness of God (2 Corinthians 5:21) In Christ... I am Divine Self-control (Galatians 5:22) In Christ... I am the Nature of God (2 Peter 1:4) In Christ... I am Divine Gentleness (Galatians 5:22) In Christ... I am One spirit with God's Spirit (1 Corinthians 6:17) In Christ... I am Alive in spirit (Ephesians 1:2,4,5) In Christ... I am a new creation/genus/species (2 Corinthians 5:17) In Christ... I am the Body of Christ (Ephesians 1:23) In Christ... I am sealed by the Holy Spirit (Ephesians 1:13) In Christ... I am graced with sonship (Ephesians 1:5) In Christ... I am forever accepted & beloved In Christ... I am holy and blameless (Ephesians 1:4) (Ephesians 1:6) In Christ... I am more than an overcomer (1 John 5:4,5) In Christ... I am blessed (Ephesians 1:3) (Ephesians 1:4) In Christ... I am chosen before Earth In Christ... I am a child of God (Romans 8:16) In Christ... I am internally powerful (Ephesians 3:20) In Christ... I am the Church (Ephesians 3:21) In Christ... I am a new man/being In Christ... I am seated in heavenly places (Ephesians 2:6) (Ephesians 4: 24) In Christ... I am the mystery of God revealed (Ephesians 3: 9-11)In Christ... I am the workmanship of God (Ephesians 2:10) In Christ... I am a recipient of eternal kindness (Ephesians 2:7) In Christ... I am forever loved by God (Ephesians 2:4) In Christ... I am Life-eternal In Christ... I am holy and above blame (John 3:15,16) (Ephesians 1:4) In Christ... I am a recipient of Divine inheritance (Ephesians 1:11) In Christ... I am anointed by God (1 John 2:20)

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ Explain to another Believer how much you understood your identity **in** Christ before reading the **I am** List in this Chapter.

I have only provided a sample of the vocabulary/language of *I am*, that resides **in** Christ for Believers **in** Christ. You are encouraged to search the Scriptures for more **in** Christ vocabulary/language for better articulation of your eternal identity. Biblical literacy is always a studious goal for Believers because within the Scriptures, numerous nuggets of **eternal** wisdom, language, vocabulary, examples, identity, powers, principles, personas, and promises are hidden....awaiting your discovery. Believers, please begin to memorize and exercise your *I am* vocabulary/language **in** Christ as presented above, so that you can release the living-life of words **in** Christ into our world on a daily basis. Also, please practice speaking your vocabulary/language **in** Christ with other Believers to help them expand their *living-language* reservoir. Unhealthiness in our world motivates many to listen to the language of health when spoken. Believers listen to me, too many have inadequately spoken **for** you, it is now your turn to speak and release words of *spirit* and *life* **in** Christ into our dying world like never before. Remember to exercise **in** Christ vocabulary/language by speaking to yourself first, before releasing your language to others. Speak, Believers, because you really have something to say that is worth saying and living for...

ONE "I AM" WORD CAN CHANGE HISTORY

In Christ vocabulary/language is not predicated upon question marks (???), but upon exclamation marks of eternal facts and truths (!!!). The Serpent used vocabulary and language to forever change the course of human history in the Garden of Eden. Believers <u>in</u> Christ will use <u>in</u> Christ vocabulary and language to forever change to forever change the course of human history once again! Believers, your language <u>in</u> Christ is always good news in our world.

[Chapter One] ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

- Ephesians 1:4-12 The Believer's identity within the heart of God before the creation of the world is revealed in this pericope of Scripture.
- John 3:34, 14:10 The spiritual vocabulary/language of Jesus originates from the Father in heaven. Likewise, the vocabulary/language for Believers <u>in</u> Christ, also originates from heaven.
- Romans 8:2 Believers **in** Christ exists as the Life of Christ in our world.

[Chapter One]

CHAPTER ONE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Explain your *I am* eternal identity to another Believer by using the *I am List* of examples in this Chapter.
 - Explain how/why the I am List helps you to see yourself as an exclamation mark (!), rather than a question mark (?).
 - Explain why Satan can never identify himself as an exclamation mark but can only identify himself as a question mark.

CHAPTER TWO



THE POWER OF IN CHRIST VOCABULARY

Jesus said, "my words are spirit and life" (John 6:63). In other words, the vocabulary and language of Christ, was, is, and always, will never be just a human vocabulary/language. A *living* vocabulary/language produces *life* because *Life* produces *life*. The results of exercising the spiritual and living language of Christ is the presence of life itself. Just let two or more Believers come together and exercise vocabulary and language that is centered on relationship **in** Christ, and you undoubtedly will see the living presence of Christ's life manifest environmentally. Since Believers **in** Christ exists to replicate the presence of Christ in our world, doesn't it make sense for the language of Believers to testify of its Source **in** Christ when exercised by Believers? As Believers speak words that are inspired by the Spirit of God, the words are empowered to accomplish the

purposes and intentions of the Spirit of God through the Believer's utterances. **In** Christ, empty words simply do not exist since every word, every expression and intention with **in** Christ exists as an emanation from the eternal heart of God. Our Father in heaven never waste words. Christ never wasted his Father's words during his 1st century ministry on Earth. Like Christ, Believers never waste words because Believers speak words of life as governed and inspired by the Spirit of God, Who is also the dynamic and power for life in Heaven or Earth. Jesus spoke after hearing from his Father in Heaven (John 3:34, 14:10,12:49-50). The Holy Spirit speaks after hearing from Jesus in the Throne room (John 16:13), Believers are to speak after hearing what the Spirit of God is saying moment by moment (Matthews 10:18-20). God has ordained a Divine purpose for every moment of life, and the Spirit of God knows what words **in** Christ should be released into our world according to God's timing. Believers always redeem time, and never waste time, when speaking according to the inspiration and direction of the Spirit of God in any situation.

God revealed that His words have the power to accomplish His desires (Isaiah 55:11). As Believers are inspired by the Spirit of God to release words from the Father's heart, those words are empowered to impact, transform, and even create possibilities for fulfillment of the *Will* of God in Heaven on Earth. Since nothing is impossible to God, then His words have the power to exceed any limitation or possibility. Now what was mentioned in the previous sentence was a lot of word-power to place within the mouths of Believers **in** Christ. God's thoughts and words are way too *powerful* and *deep* for the human mind to comprehend or manage, this is why Believers are authorized to only speak as inspired by the Spirit of God, the life-living words of God into any given situation. Believers **in** Christ are to vehicle, conduit, transport, and release God's word-thoughts into our world for fulfillment of Throne room purposes, and never for self-interest. Christ is ever-evolving spiritual growth, maturity, and awareness of the importance of personal surrender to the Spirit of God regarding the Believer's participation in heavenly manifestation on Earth by the Spirit of God. When one of the Apostles wanted Jesus to call fire down from Heaven upon their enemies, Jesus quickly checked him by reminding him to be careful of which spirit the Apostle was speaking from (Luke 9:54-56). The ministry of Christ was/is to bring the abundant life of his Kingdom, and not death, into our world. The Believer's purposes for exercising language, vocabulary, or any spiritual resource **in** Christ, must be in alignment with the *Will* of

God in Heaven for Earth, as implemented by the Spirit of God **in** Christ. Believers can only effectively minister with and through the empowerment of the Spirit of God, and never beyond or without the Spirit of God, because only the Spirit of God fully knows the heavenly *Will* of the Father on the Throne in Heaven (I Corinthians 2:10-12).

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/How would you explain to Believers how the exercise of *speaking after hearing* from the Spirit of God, would introduce a whole new healing vocabulary to humanity.

Believers, never forget, the spiritual power of God through words that created worlds, universes, or light from darkness, resides in Christ where the fullness of God also resides (Colossians 2:9). Believers, your life, light, animation, purpose, and eternal destiny also resides in Christ. As Believers, you are highly favored in the Throne room of God's heavenly household with the privilege of releasing the creative, life-changing, and Spiritempowered transformative words/language of God into our world and universe as guided by the Holy Spirit. Believers, the release of God's words through you, are history changing, eternally effective, and unstoppable. God entrusted in Believers the most incredible partnership opportunity with the His Spirit that is conceivable when authorizing access, participation, and companionship with the activity of His Spirit in the accomplishment of His heavenly Will on Earth. Believers, you are unbelievably powerful in Christ in Heaven or Earth. Once again, the reason why the enemy works overtime to keep Believers biblically literate about their Sinful self, **but** biblically illiterate about their sinless self **in** Christ, is because your identity **in** Christ is way more powerful than any enemy, evil force, or demonic energetic presence in every celestial or terrestrial dimension of existence. Who you are in Christ is unbeatable and undefeatable! The enemy cannot allow Believers to know who they are in Christ because it is game over when informed Believers rise-up in the resurrected power of Christ to fulfill the ministry, message and meaning of Christ in heaven, on Earth. Do we need to be aware of Sin and sinfulness? The answer is Yes, but excessive Sin-consciousness, and Christian

education based upon an **imbalance** between the sinfulness of our earth suit verses the sinlessness of our born-again spirits **in** Christ, has allowed Sin to dominate the religious language, mindset, and guilt-influenced behaviors of many Christians for many centuries. The results of our imbalanced teachings has resulted in the generational slaughter, dehumanization, emasculating colonization, and money-driven subjugation of countless cultures, societies, and to a degree, the basic humanity of people all over our Earth. THINGS MUST CHANGE! Identity **in** Christ is God's heavenly and eternal solution to Sin, death, and evil because Sin, death and evil does not and cannot exists **in** Christ (I John 3:5,9). Believers, your life **in** Christ makes you a living solution in our world, but history has proven that identity outside of Christ can possibly make people the worst religious virus on this planet. The choice is yours; existence as a possible virus that kills, or existence **in** Christ as an eternal presence and voice of God that heals and redeems. The world is waiting on Believers to make a choice to <u>BE</u> who they are **in** Christ, or to <u>BE</u> the definitions that culture has defined Christianity to be according to cultural self-interest in our modern day. "*Choose Ye this day whom you will serve*" (*Joshua 24:15*). Believers, be encouraged to wisely exercise the infinite power of language **in** Christ during your watch.

[Chapter Two] ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

- John 6:63 The language of Yeshua Jesus is eternally spiritual and living.
- Hebrews 1:3 In Christ language sustains creation by his Word of Power
- Isaiah 55:11 Words of God never return void but accomplish the purposes of God's *Will*.
- Hebrews 4:12 Divine words are sharper than any two-edged sword and is able to enter areas between the human spirit and soul. By the way, areas between the soul and spirit, have yet to be discovered by modern science.
- Psalms 119:11 The words of God can prevent proclivities towards sinfulness.

[Chapter Two]

CHAPTER TWO PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:

- Explain how Believers are to *speak after hearing*, which follows the paradigm for heavenly Trinitarian communication for ministry on Earth.
- Explain why <u>in</u> Christ language for Believers, is much too powerful for release into our world without the guidance of the Spirit of God.
- Explain why the world needs Believers to both <u>know</u> and <u>behave</u> their eternal identity <u>in</u> Christ, so that greater global healing can occur.

CHAPTER THREE



IN CHRIST LANGUAGE AT ANOTHER LEVEL

SPIRIT/spirit VOCABULARY

There was a time when God communicated with mankind beyond or before communication through writings. Spirit to spirit vocabulary/language occurs when the Spirit of God communicates directly with the human spirit of mankind. Neither Adam nor Eve had writings on a scroll to read from in the Garden of Eden. Before writings were written about Adam/Eve, their communication with God was directly from Divine Spirit - to-human spirit communication. Spirit/spirit communication is the highest level of communication because it is directly encountered and intuitively understood in most cases, and comprehension occurs without the inherent errors of third-party writings or translations regarding Divine intentions. When the Spirit of God

speaks directly to the spirit of the Believer, the connection is eternal, the words emanate from the Eternal Spirit as their Source, the moment of this Spirit/spirit communication is an eternal moment in time and the heart of God is directly revealed to the spiritual heart of the Believer. Spirit/spirit (Divine Spirit-to-human spirit) communication is awesome, powerful, and the next level of evolution in spiritual communication for mortal beings. Telepathy is mind to mind vibrational connection, whereas Spirit/spirit communication is an Eternal Spirit-to- eternal human spirit connection that began within the heart of God before the Earth or universe was created. Ephesians 1:4-12, provides a revelation of our relationship within the heart of God before the creation of the Earth. There are no writings, scrolls, or third-party recordings within the eternal heart of God. Our presence and communication. God did not communicate with Adam or Eve, or Abraham through scrolls or third-party writings, but through direct Spirit/spirit revelation and communication. Believers are privileged **in** Christ with the ability to communicate with God culturally, and through Scriptural writings, in addition to Spirit/spirit revelation/communication. Believers, why settle for less, when you have it all **in** Christ!

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/How would you explain to Believers how God's ability to communicate is not just limited to Scriptural writings about

God promised that in the last days, He would resume direct Spirit/spirit communication with humanity (Joel 2:28; Acts 2:17). Direct Spirit/spirit communication is initiated, governed, orchestrated, and executed by the Spirit of God, Who may choose to exceed or go beyond the Scriptural writings we presently have that were selected by human editing councils between 300- 500 A.D. Though we are grateful for the Bible we presently possess, we are careful to never limit, circumscribe or reduce God's unlimited Spirit/spirit communication ability to just our limited interpretation of our 66 books of the Bible. To limit God in any way is to attempt to control Who He is according to what we have determined He can do according to our human-edited Scriptures. Even though the Bible informs us that all of the inspired words of God are not contained in our

possession of Scriptures (John 21:25), it still astonishes me how often we tell God, what, when, where, or how, He can or cannot do something according to our human edited writings about Him. Our attempts to control God through third-party writings are amazing. What is even more amazing is how religion has used our thirdparty writings to justify demeaning, dehumanizing, enslaving, colonizing, devaluing, and even extinguishing the brothers/sisters of humanity that may differ from us in interpretation of the Scriptures, or possess racial, gender, class, or cultural differences. Historically speaking, one can arguably say that the Bible and religion has been instrumental in injuring or killing more people on our planet through religious and political wars, than any other book or institution. No wonder God has chosen to return to Spirit/spirit movements upon our Earth, so that humanity can know the heart of God through direct communication rather than suffer from the possibility of erroneous interpretations of third-party writings from biased theologians, and religious institutions.

We must remember that our Judeo-Christian Old Testament Scriptures were originally written by Jews, and for Jews. Historically, non-Jewish people had to convert to Judaism in order to be considered worthy of relevant Scriptural inclusion as *Chosen ones*, in addition to community acceptance. People who believed in Yeshua Jesus as their New Testament Savior, eventually had to leave the Jewish Synagogues (often by force) to formulate their own separate communities by the end of the 1st century A.D. The Jewish Scriptures were written for a Jewish relationship with God, with the hope of ultimate salvation and rule over the Earth under a Jewish Messiah. In short, *from a Jewish perspective*, their Scriptures were written by Jews, for Jews, to enlighten Jews of God's relationship with Jews and God's vision and plans for everlasting global peace under the rule and reign of only a Jewish Messiah. Some Jewish Zionist and Zealots, believed their Messiah to be an anointed warrior, who would defeat the Romans and rule over the world according to Jewish interest. Even though Jesus was a Jewish Messiah, he quickly dispelled a need to fulfill the Jewish view of what a Jewish Messiah should accomplish for the sole benefit of Jewish nationalism. Yeshua Jesus came from heaven to earth (John 3:13) to be a **Messiah for all of humanity** (Jews and Gentiles/non-Jews). Yeshua Jesus did not come to bully Gentiles into accepting a universal posture on our planet that would be subservient to

Jews in a Jewish Kingdom that allowed Gentiles to inhabit. As Gentiles or non-Jewish Believers in Christ, we respect and are committed to the authority of our Judeo-Christian Scriptures, but we only worship God, and we do not worship anyone's Scriptural writings. Because we worship God as non-Jewish/Gentile Believers, we remain open to direct Divine Spirit-to-human spirit communication as God's most creditable connection with the human heart. Spirit-to-spirit communication was how God chose to communicate the intentions of His heart with humanity before writings were developed, i.e., Adam, Abraham, Noah, Issac, Jacob, and Yeshua Jesus before the New Testament was written. Most of our Biblical Scriptures were written in response to Spirit-to-spirit communication with prophets, seers, disciples, and utterances from heaven that afterwards were recorded on earth, baptism of Jesus, and the Mount of Transfiguration event. As a non-Jewish/ Gentile Believers in Christ, we believe God is big enough to embrace everyone equally as His Eternal Family. In Christ, all are born-again and baptized by One Spirit into One Body, and no one is better in quality of being than anyone/everyone else (1 Corinthians 12:13). Once again, the Jewish understanding and definition of God, as presented in the Jewish Scriptures (Old Testament) was intentionally written primarily for a Jewish audience. Gentiles/non-Jewish Believers can benefit from the Old/New Testament Scriptures, but our ultimate understanding of worship and spiritual guidance comes from direct Divine Spirit - to- human spirit connection/communication in congruence with our Scriptures. Our Bibles testify, compliment, and serve as a spiritual resource for spiritual insights, identification and application of Kingdom principles, religious history, and companionship with the work of the Spirit of God from Heaven, on Earth. I reiterate, we honor, study, and receive insightful spiritual guidance from our Bibles, but we do not worship Bibles, neither do we raise the relevance of the Bible higher than direct Divine Spirit-to-spirit communication that was the Source and resource of inspiration for the writers of our Scriptures to draw from. Believers in Christ are blessed with the privilege of receiving Spirit-to-spirit inspiration, revelation, and communication on a 24/7 basis in Christ. Never forget Believers, we have the Scriptures as a spiritual and historical resource, prayer, and sacred traditions as vehicles for spirituality, but we do not worship Scriptures, theological/dogmatic resources, tools, prayers, or even sacred traditions. Worship is reserved for God alone for all Believers in Christ.

DIVINE SPIRIT/HUMAN SPÍRÍT LANGUAGE

Ministerially, Jesus spoke only after hearing the Father's language (John 3:34, 14:0,12:49-50). The Holy Spirit speaks to Believers on Earth after hearing the language of Christ in the Throne room (John 16:13). Hearing Divine language in heaven, before speaking Divine language on Earth, was the pattern for speaking that was established between the Father, Son, and Holy Spirit, and therefore continues to be the speaking paradigm for Believers in Christ. The words of Jesus, and the words of the Spirit of God to Believers, originate from the heart of God the Father through God the Son, and God the Spirit. As Believers listen to the language of the Spirit or interpret unction from connection with the Spirit of God, they are authorized from the Throne room to speak what has been Divinely spoken to them. Words, that are received by Believers from the Spirit of God to speak into the lives of people or situations, are words that are empowered by the Spirit of God to accomplish Divine intentions for each event. God's words "shall not return to Him void but will accomplish His purposes" (Isaiah 55:11), therefore Believers are learning to speak on purpose for Divine purposes to accomplish the eternal *purposes* of God. As participants, partners and companions with the Spirit of God, Believers are privileged to vehicle words, that originate from the Spirit of God, into our world for creative purposes. The Spirited-power of God's words created the universe. The same Spirit of God that assisted in the creation of our world and universe, is the same Spirit that empowers and executes the intentions of God behind the Spiritinspired language of Believers. This means that Believers have been privileged with world-creating language that can create, sustain, augment, or adjust reality in ways that fulfill the Will of God in Heaven. Remember Believers, that the Spirit of God is the power and dynamic for language in Heaven and Earth, therefore words inspired by the Spirit of God are loaded with eternal life, intentions of Divine Nature, Divine Will - purposed, unlimited with infinite power, and serves as a direct extension from the heart of God. Believers, your spirit (Spirit/spirit) language is more powerful than human language in any century. Your Spirit/spirit language in Christ knows no impossibilities, no limitations, and does not recognize the limitations of the word cannot or can't. As Believers progressively learn how to listen, before speaking words inspired by the Spirit of God, they evolve beyond communication for inter-personal connection, to communication for eternal transformation. Our world experiences transformation every time Believers utter words under the inspiration of the Spirit of

God through their Spirit-to-spirit connection. Believers, remember that *hearing before speaking* is the paradigm for Trinitarian communication in Heaven as well as the Believer's paradigm for communication on Earth. Believers have it all because they can exercise cultural language for noble purposes, Scripturally written language for spiritual purposes, and Spirit-to-spirit language for moment-by-moment eternal purposes. **In** Christ, Believers are fully loaded regarding spiritually effective life-changing vocabulary.

[Chapter Three]

ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

•	John 3:34, 14:10, 12:49-50	The words of Christ on Earth for ministry purposes, originated from the Father in heaven.
•	John 6:63	The language of Christ is not flesh-natured but is <i>spiritual</i> and <i>living</i> .
•	Hebrews 4:12	The Word of God can enter between the mind and spirit. Between the mind and spirit is a space/place that is still unknown to our present sciences.
•	John 16:13	The language of the Spirit of God on Earth is received from Christ, who is seated at the right hand of God in the Throne room.
•	Matthews 10:20	The ministry language of Believers on Earth originates from the Throne room and is received through the Spirit of God on Earth.

[Chapter Three]

CHAPTER THREE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Explain how Believers in Christ can use cultural, Scripturally written, and Spirit-to-spirit language to minister to our world for Christ.
 - Explain why the Kingdom of God, that Believers are spiritually of <u>in</u> Christ, is not a Kingdom of or for Jews alone.
 - Explain why Believers in Christ honor/respect, but do not worship the Judeo-Christian Scriptures.
 - Explain why the Believer's language <u>in</u> Christ is the most powerful language in our universe.

CHAPTER FOUR:



MICRO/MACRO LANGUAGE

Our universe is comprised of energy particles that vibrate constantly. Vibrations produces wavelengths which are forms of sound. Sound forms are unique musical expressions of language. Yes, language is a musical expression as each word is verbally uttered as a sound within a certain key on the music scale, in addition to the rhythm and cadence of each sentence uttered, coupled with the melodic or harmonious intention for each verbal utterance. Regardless of the language, be it Eastern, Western, Euro-Asiatic, Afro-Asiatic, Mediterranean, modern, or ancient, all people *verbally* communicate with utterances of sound that are rhythmically cadenced, and harmoniously, melodically, or dissonantly intentioned. Sound is musical language to God, whether it comes through humans, animals, or frequencies emitted from trees and vegetation, or even radiation frequencies/waves from inanimate objects like rocks, mountains, or iron sculptures. Only the mind of God is capable of interpreting all frequencies of the languages of sound and the sounds of all utterable languages. Only God can understand all of the conscious intentions, thoughts, and utterances of the human heart. Only God understands the point of connection between what we say and do.

Even if you do not know a certain language, just the pitch, intonation, or intensity of the sound of the unknown language can universally communicate a danger or urgency, or anger, or happiness. Sounds from animals can communicate pain, danger, emotional discomfort, anger, or mating solicitation/availability that even humans can identify as intentional communication with other animals or even humans. All sounds as words, utterances, or sentences through a select language, exists forever once uttered. You already know from previous ELN Workbooks, that the essence of sound is energy and all energy is neither created nor destroyed but exists perpetually as energy transforms itself from one state of existence to other states of existence according to the 1st and 2nd Laws of Thermodynamics. Energized words from your mouth will exist forever, this is why the immediate and long-term environmental impact of your words are so important. What is released from your mind through your mouth excites vibrational frequencies, which will unite with similar frequencies in our universe that are condensing into material energetic forms that we call material existence. Simplicity says that intentional sounds of your grunts, utterances, words, vocabulary, and sentences, forever impact some, if not all frequencies that exists within our universe. Your words and utterances are either vibrationally creating, building, or destroying in our universe. Believers, who learn how to exercise the languages of sound, and the sounds of language within Christ, offer invaluable vibrational godly health, presence, and eternal healthiness through Divine Consciousness, intentions of well-being, and fulfillment of the Will of God in heaven on Earth. Most people have learned how to exercise language about, or towards, or in reference to God when referring to their most important values or life purpose, however, the urgency of our present century, requires Believers to introduce to our age, the in Christ vocabulary, language, sounds, and utterances, that fulfill God's heavenly Will, while vibrationally ushering in God's new heaven and earth society into our present Now, through Christ. In Christ, Believers exercise eternal language that is timeless, and therefore includes Truths that are timeless. The healthiness, wholeness, well-being of the future already exists in Christ, therefore Believers in Christ have access to language that is eternally relevant for any age, century, and social milieu. All vibrational frequencies of language in Christ are godly, eternal, healthy and creative. This is why Jesus said that his language was/is a "living" language that will never die (Matthew 24:35, Psalms 119:89, Isaiah 40:8). Language that is living, timeless, and eternal in life in Christ, is immediately available to Believers in Christ for transformative release into our world. Since words are a form of energy that never dies,

why not practice releasing living words that are living, creative, and wholesome into our world with the intention of them having a perpetual positive impact upon our universe.

We have introduced the micro/macro energetic effect of word-sounds within our universe in previous paragraphs. Now let's look at the Quantum effect of sound and language within our universe, and how Believers are on the cutting edge of forever transforming our universe towards alignment with the *Will* of God in the heavenlies, on Earth.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How would you encourage Believers to think, speak, and utter sounds that reside **in** Christ, into our world.

GOD UNDERSTANDS ALL VIBRATIONAL SOUNDS OF LANGUAGES

As the originator of all energy particles, wavelengths and sound forms, God hears all vibrational musical sounds of language. The Bible, in Isaiah 55:12, was not allegorically telling us that our universe sings and communicates with God through language. We thought the language of non-human things was allegorical because our sciences had not caught up with the advanced level of biblical facts. Now that Quantum Physics is able to decipher the rhythmic language sounds of particle vibrations, we now know that the whole universe communicates intelligently and intentionally through vibrational sounds of the Consciousness we ultimately call God. Just think about it, you cannot audibly talk without sound. Audible language is simply the exercise of intentional sounds for the communication of ideas and thoughts. Even our thoughts can be reduced to energetic sounds and wavelengths that can now be processed by Quantum computers. All energetic expressions of sound are a language to God. So now we know that trees, rocks, water, living and inanimate objects, all have the capacity to intentionally exercise the language of sound with God. When Native Americans told the pilgrims that the trees could talk to them, they were revealing a level of sensitivity to the sound of language that the pilgrims had no clue of. When Africans revealed their ability to talk with trees and

animals, they were more nature-sensitive and intuitively intelligent than those who accused them of Neanderthal insanity.

BACK TO THE FUTURE

Western thought judged others based upon the superiority of our immature sciences, only to discover through Quantum Physics that the others we judged, were way ahead of us in Oneness with our universe. The term called the "atom" was all the rage for science during the 19th century. However, Plato in 400 B.C.E. talked about atoms long before we had atomic microscopes, in addition, the Bible referred to unseen atomic particles over two thousand years ago when Apostle Paul revealed the *unseen as eternal reality that undergirds visible reality* in 2 Corinthians 4:18. Quantum Science has recently discovered the intelligence of Consciousness within every sub-atomic particle that exist. Once again, the Bible had already confirmed the intelligence of God within every particle of existence over two thousand years ago in Ephesians 4:5 (*God is in/through ALL*). Our modern society and sciences are finally catching up with the ancient mystics, sages, and writings that revealed the world of particle language centuries before our present day.

SOUND OF THE SPIRIT IN CHRIST WITHIN BELIEVERS

Sounds as vibrational frequencies at the micro particle level, or the macro vocabulary/language level of sound, are energetic frequencies that never die, but forever affect, build, or destroy by uniting with like-frequencies within our universe according to Quantum Science. The Spirit of God has a sound (John 3:8), and the Divine sound of the Spirit resides <u>in</u> Christ where the fullness of the God-head also resides (Colossians 2:9). Since Believers spiritually exist <u>in</u> Christ, the authentic sound of the Spirit is available <u>to</u> Believers, and ultimately available <u>in</u> Christ for release <u>through</u> Believers. The sound of the Spirit of God was instrumental in creating the universe in Genesis Chapter 1. The sound of the Spirit of God is involved in the conviction of human hearts towards salvation, the expulsion of demonic energetic presences, prophetic utterances, the Source of inspired dictation for our Scriptural writings, the creation of light in the midst of darkness, in addition to so many other transformative events (John 3:8, Acts 1:2,4,7-41). Once again, the sound of the Spirit of God

is resident and available **in** Christ to Believers for transformative release into our world for fulfillment of the *Will* of God in heaven, on Earth. This is awesome news for Believers regarding the extraordinary spiritual sound of language, and language of spiritual sound, that eternally resides **in** Christ.

[Chapter Four] ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

- Isaiah 55:12 Quantum Physics confirms with the Bible the communication language of non-human entities as well as the presence of intelligence within all energetic particles.
- 2 Corinthians 4:18 The unseen is the eternal reality that sustains visible reality.
- Ephesians 4:5 God exists, in, and through, all things. Once again, the intelligence of Divine Consciousness has been scientifically confirmed to exists within the smallest of sub-atomic particles through the Atomic Slit Experiment.
- John 6:63 The words of Yeshua Jesus are *spirit* and *life*. Language <u>in</u> Christ is both *spirit* and *life* for Believers <u>in</u> Christ.

[Chapter Four]

CHAPTER FOUR PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:
 - Explain why words that are uttered from the Believer's mouth never die.
 - Explain how God understands the unspoken intentions, as well as the spoken vocabulary, of every language of sound and sound of every language.
 - Explain how the world creating sound of the Spirit of God **in** Christ, is available to Believers for transformative release into our world.
 - Explain how modern science is just now catching-up with our ancient Scriptures.

CHAPTER FIVE:



DIVINE LANGUAGE

Language originates from God. God released conscious thoughts and intentions through the sounds and utterances of language in the very beginning of time for creation (Genesis 1:1-2). God also used symbolic alphabets and letters of language to convey Divine thoughts to inhabitants in heaven and earth (Revelation 10:5-7, Daniel 12:4-9,

2 Timothy 3:16-17). Even telepathic thought uses language for communication, as the language of thought is perceived as a "knowing" by the receiver.

Jesus came to earth to reveal the eternal communication that is exercised in heaven. God is eternal. His words are eternal. Jesus revealed the eternal words of the Father in heaven on earth, so that we could understand the eternal thoughts and *Will* of the Father in His immortal celestial society within our terrestrial societies on Earth (Matthew 6:10, John 3:24, 14:10, 12:49-50). Examples of Christ's efforts to reveal the realities of heavenly language on Earth include Scriptural episodes when Jesus provided language that illustrated the appropriate response to the *Will* of the Father when facing adversity (Luke 22:42; Matthew 6:10). Also, Jesus revealed language empowered by heaven that heals, calms raging seas, raises the dead, and heals from a distance. Jesus released language from the Father in heaven that revealed future events (John 16). Jesus revealed celestial language that communicated the love and compassion of the Father in heaven on earth (John 8: 1-11). Jesus also revealed the spiritual living Nature of his language on earth (John 6:63). Humans can only speak non-animated languages, whereas Jesus spoke living words that had the power to bring forth life and transform natures. In Christ, Believers have access to the living language of Christ. God's words and language in Christ are Divine, and in Christ, Believers have access to this same language.

REFECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ Explain to Believers how our <u>in</u> Christ language is empowered by Heaven for heavenly manifestations on Earth.

It is God's *Will* for Believers to develop our **in** Christ vocabulary and language for communication with each other. Since Believers exist within the life of Christ, it is befitting for us to exercise the language of our life **in** Christ with others who exist in life of Christ. **In** Christ, we are living spirit-beings with a living language that communicates life with every expression. Death cannot comprehend the Believer's language of life because death cannot understand life. Believers are not on earth to speak death, but to speak the life **in** Christ that we exist. Speaking life is not just a behavior, but also a state of our "beingness" **in** Christ. We speak life because we are life **in** Christ. No longer do we need to speak the death language(s) of the world just because it is cool to do so. We have access to **in** Christ language that can be exercised in the heavenlies as well on earth. Christ demonstrated this language during his 1st century ministry. The living truth that he spoke continues to live in our present day because it will never die (Matthew 24:35; Isaiah 40:8). When Believers speak living words inspired by the Spirit of Christ to each other, we exercise Kingdom language in heaven on earth. As Believers speak words of life to each other, we exercise language in the future new Heaven and Earth, in our present now. The Believer's capacity to speak the future in our now, or release heavenly communication on earth, or

speak language that is empowered by the Spirit of God on earth, or speak language that is spiritually transformative, is really, really awesome. Why imitate the world's vocabulary when we possess a vocabulary beyond the ability of death or the world to imitate.

HOW TO BEGIN SPEAKING WORDS OF LIFE

Start by speaking the words of Christ recorded in the Gospels of Matthew, Mark, Luke, and John. Then start speaking the words that others said that Jesus spoke in the letters and epistles of the other biblical writers. After coming into command of the words of Jesus, then develop vocabulary that is based upon the <u>meaning</u> of the language of Jesus, rather than just the exact words and phrases. **Your command of exact phrases of the words of Jesus, in addition to relevant words that express the meaning of the language of Jesus, make you an awesome mouthpiece for God in this world.** Don't expect the world or even some ancient religious traditions to understand your <u>in</u> Christ language because you are speaking and releasing *living*, rather than just cultural words into this world. Living spirit-beings in heaven and earth will hear, understand, and receive your Spirit-empowered language of life that resides <u>in</u> Christ.

I reiterate, Believers possess the most premium language, why settle for less? The world needs to hear the release of the living, transformative vocabulary, words, and language of Christ for healing and wellbeing. Speak Believers, because of your access to the living language that resides **in** Christ. Speak loudly Believers, so that the language of death, which continues to promote wars, divisions, separation, variances and isms within the human family, comes subject to the transformative power of your living words that never die. Speak Believers, so the immortal language of your Kingdom in heaven is released trans formatively into our mortal world through your mouth and body language. Whether you speak by words, telepathy, or behaviors, in God's name, SPEAK!

HEAVENLY LANGUAGE EVENTS ON EARTH

Jesus announced his intentions to introduce and manifest the immortal realities of his heavenly kingdom during his first public message (Matthew 3:2, 4:17). He spent the rest of his life on earth revealing the powers, laws, allegiances, social values, Divine personality, and language of his immortal heavenly Kingdom. Jesus revealed to us that his language for ministry originated from his Father in heaven. His purpose for speaking and communication was to reveal and inform humanity of what/how his immortal society operates in heaven, and how his immortal Kingdom will operate on Earth as fulfillment of the heavenly Will of his Father. Language tends to echo the intentions of its source. The language Yeshua Jesus exercised, most certainly revealed the intentions of the heart of his Father in heaven as its Source. Jesus intentionally taught humanity to speak, communicate and intimate through language in ways that glorify God (John 17:6, 8, 13, 14, 17, 22,). Jesus taught how to use heavenly language to produce miraculous heavenly outcomes for heavenly purposes that also benefit Earth, i.e., supernatural feeding of the multitudes of 4,000 and 5,000, calming the seas with his words, dismissing demonic energetic presences, healing simply with a word backed by heavenly faith and power. Jesus said, "I came from heaven" (John 3:13) and therefore tirelessly revealed the power of heavenly language, participated in the revelation of heavenly presence on the Mount of Transfiguration, and revealed heavenly insight regarding the afterlife while on a cross between two thieves (Matthew 17:1-8; Luke 9:28-36, 23:32-55). Heavenly laws for the exercise of power differs from earthly 3-dmensional laws for material density. The use of heavenly laws and heavenly powers produced heavenly results that appeared as the miraculous in our world according to the laws of Euclidean physics. Believers must remember that Jesus did not come to change Heaven into Earth, but he came to announce and manifest the transformation of Earth into his heavenly society. Jesus intentionally employed the powerful and miraculous resources of heaven throughout his ministry on Earth so that humanity could see what heavenly intervention looked like in earthly events. Jesus illustrated what the heavenly Will of God looked like in Heaven and on Earth, through the release of his select-words of Life and Truth during private and public ministry, and manifestation of physical/emotional restoration and healing as an exemplaration of heavenly health and Throne room wholeness. Jesus exercised the dismissal of evil spirits, which was a re-enactment of what His Father did during the celestial battle between Lucifer and his angels with the heavenly host that resulted in the removal of satanic energetic presences from the household of God. Jesus came to reveal the true revelation of the spirit and intentions of God's heart, which should have been revealed through the Scriptures, in addition to God's intentions for His heavenly Kingdom to accommodate all races, peoples and cultures rather than just Hebrew/Jewish people. Jesus came to reveal the heavenly Agenda of his Father's heavenly *Will* in heaven, for Earth. Jesus declared personal residence and awareness of his heavenly society as qualification for his revelations of heavenly realities to Earth (John 3:13). You simply cannot fully represent a place where you have never been. Jesus came from heaven to provide heavenly instructions for heavenly lifestyle on either Earth or in heaven, according to his Fathers *Will* which governs heaven. Some examples of the release of heavenly language on Earth by or through Jesus, are provided as follows:

- John 12:49-5 I speak what I have heard from my Father (in heaven)
- John 8:17 Judgements of Christ are true and confirmed by his Father in heaven.
- John 14:23 Whoever obeys my commandments, my Father and I will make our abode with him.
- John 17:2 Jesus gives eternal life to all whom the Father has assigned to him.
- John 17:12 Those whom you have given me; I have kept them.
- John 17:6 Jesus manifested the name of the Father in heaven on Earth.
- John 17:8 The words you have given me; I have given to them.
- Luke 3:22 This is my beloved Son in whom I am well pleased (Christ's Baptism)
- Mark 9:2-9 This is my beloved Son, hear him (Mount of Transfiguration)

- John 12:49-50 The Father is speaking, therefore I speak.
- John 6:45 Those who have been taught by my Father, hear my words.
- John 5:17 My Father has been working therefore I work.
- Luke 1:26-38 The Angel Gabriel message to Mary
- Luke 2:14 Heaven's message to the Shepherds
- Acts 10:13-15 God's direct commission to Peter for Gentile ministry.
- Acts 2: 2-4 Speaking under the guidance of the Spirit of God

Believers **in** Christ, are encouraged to exercise **in** Christ language for heavenly results in our world, just like Jesus did during the 1st century A.D. Believers **in** Christ are privileged to know and exercise both earthly human languages, and **in** Christ language through the Spirit of God. Acts 2 illustrated the power, potency and heavenly effects of spiritually inspired language which produced salvation outcomes that fulfilled heavenly agendas. The Bible denotes the speaking and communicating ability of the Spirit of Christ on Earth (Acts 2:3-4, 13:2; Timothy 3:14-17). The Spirit of God has, and will, continue to speak into the hearts, minds, consciousness, and ears of Believers for release and repetition purposes within our world according to the heavenly Will of God. By default, Believers are vehicles of the accomplished *Will* of God in heaven, which is manifested through Believers who speak through the Spirit of God on Earth. The *Will* of God is both accomplished through the Spirit/spirit union within the Believer, the words of the Believer, and the Spirit empowered outcomes of the release of God's words through Believers. Jesus and Believers **in** Christ are the first line of Kingdom advance from heaven into Earth for heavenly accomplishments and Earth's profitable gain. The Kingdom Agenda of Jesus included the introduction of **heavenly language** as the future language for all societies of the Earth. As the Spirit of God continues to expand, evolve, and instill heavenly language into the hearts and mouths of Believers, the power of **in** Christ language will eventually evolve human society

into heavenly society. The gates of Hell cannot prevail against the power of our heavenly language <u>in</u> Christ. Many Believers are speaking the baby language of goo-gaaah, because of our **over-familiarity** with Sinconsciousness which only produces more guilt, fear, and only <u>with</u> Christ rather than "<u>in"</u> Christ relationships. The good news is that the Spirit of God is growing-up and maturing the language of Believers beyond Sin-consciousness. The Spirit of God is developing the Believer's vocabulary in ways that majors upon <u>in</u> Christ language articulation, rather than majoring on the religious baby language of <u>extreme</u> Sinconsciousness. Language that centers on our born-again sinless state of being <u>in</u> Christ is being increasingly revealed and released into this world under the auspices of God's Spirit through Believers (*like you and me*) who are willing to know and be their eternal identity (ID) <u>in</u> Christ unapologetically...

[Chapter Five] ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

Acts 2:3,4	Heavenly originated language released on Earth as directed
	by the Spirit of God.
Matthew 10:20	Allow the Spirit to instruct your language when persecuted.
John 14:10	Jesus released his heavenly Father's words into our world.
Heb 4:12:	In Christ language is sharper than any two-edged sword
Matthes 6:10; John 12:49-50	The <i>Will</i> of God in heaven includes the release of heavenly
	language on Earth.

[Chapter Five]

CHAPTER FIVE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:

- Explain how the Kingdom Agenda of Yeshua Jesus included the introduction of heavenly language for Earth.
- Explain how the first public message of Christ introduced the immediate presence of an immortal society to our earthly society.
- Explain how God's Throne room Agenda includes the *Will* of God in heaven being fully achieved on Earth.
- Explain how over-familiarity with Sin-consciousness can produce a guilt/fear inspired relationship that resides *only* **with**, and not **in** Christ.

CHAPTER SIX



THE POWER OF ADAMIC LANGUAGE TODAY

THE POWER OF ADAMIC LANGUAGE WAS NEVER RESCINDED

God spoke, *and it was so* in Chapter One of the Book of Genesis. Because the Image and Likeness of God existed within Adam, as Adam spoke the names of animals, *it was so* (Genesis 2:20). Because God delegated Divine power, dominion and authority to Adam and Eve, the power of their words ruled over their environment. Think about it, animals came to Adam waiting on his words to define their meaning, behavior, and purpose within their Garden environment. In short, Adam had the power to influence, shape and augment his environment based upon words from his conscious thoughts. Modern Quantum views, like Genesis 2, now confirms consciousness, as the intelligence that resides within, and shapes all energetic forms of expression. Both Adam in the Garden of Eden and Quantum science proves that thought precedes material formations. You really are receiving from this universe what you think because the Garden of Eden and our universe was designed to respond to God-consciousness and human-consciousness. God never rescinded or took back

the Adamic authority and dominion over his environment that was given in Genesis 1:26,27. We are just relearning how to exercise Adamic authority over our environment and this universe in our modern day. Once again, our modern science is just now catching-up with the advanced level of biblical truths.

When environmental sickness and dis-ease present themselves, Believers uses these moments to exercise Adamic authority over them by giving them the name of your desire. For example, declare sickness as health, and dis-ease as wellbeing. Remember Consciousness is the intelligence of all energetic formations. As you Consciously speak by Faith **in** Christ to the energetic formation of sickness or dis-ease that approaches you, it will **conform** to the Divine Consciousness of your thought and desire. Why? Because God authorized Adam to exercise the Conscious thought of God's Image/Likeness over his environment in the Garden of Eden, and that authorization extends to our present DNA through Adam. Remember God is a God of Divine Faith (Hebrews 11:1-6), therefore as we speak to our environmental challenges authoritatively by Divine Faith, the energy that formulates the forms of our environment will respond to the Conscious intelligence of our desires and thoughts. Material reality progressively conforms to the sound of Consciousness through your voice.

Could you imagine animals in the Garden of Eden coming to Adam for naming, only to leave the Garden without a name? These animals would leave the presence of Adam without meaning or purpose, only to roam rampantly throughout the Garden in confusion. The confusion that approaches Believers in our environment today is seeking a meaning, definition and purpose that aligns with God's original idea for creation from the beginning. God created all things "good" (Genesis 1:31). Confused environmental experiences that approach Believers needs the Believer to Consciously restore it to a state of "good" by giving it a "good" name that provides it with meaning, definition, and purpose. As you name the "poverty" in your personal environment as "increasing prosperity," your new name from your Conscious thought gives meaning, definition, and purpose for the transformation of poverty into prosperity. *Thoughts become things*. The intelligence of Consciousness within every particle of energy, materializes your conscious thoughts into desired things. In Genesis 1, God illustrated how thoughts both preceded and became things at the beginning of creation. *Thoughts becoming things* continue to remain the Quantum reality of our present day.

Each of the Chapters in this Workbook focused upon the empowerment, privilege, influential impact, transformative presence, access, authorization, utilization and release of living, eternal words, vocabulary, and language that resides with in Christ. Both identification and application of in Christ language has been the over-arching goal of each Chapter in this Workbook for Believers, alone. Jesus used words from his Father in heaven to transform mankind on Earth, transmute immortal realities in his immortal society in heaven into societies on Earth, manifest heavenly realities as miracles on Earth, reveal eternal life in heaven for Believers on Earth, and to announce the future evolution of humanity through the heavenly lens of the Kingdom of God. God's words/language in the beginning created everything there is. In Christ, God's words/language within and through Believers continue to create, manifest the impossible, restore, heal, bring sight to the blind and hope to the hopeless. Believers, your in Christ vocabulary/language is the difference between life or death in our world. Silence from Believers allows the vocabulary of death, destruction, evil and hell to advance its destructive intentions upon our Earth. Haven't we seen enough death, war, deception, and destruction on our planet? Aren't we tired of seeing innocent children painfully shedding tears, seniors abandoned, the poor systematically exterminated, economic inequities that only benefit the one percent, unhealthy systemic isms (racism, classism, genderism), criminal mentalities advocated and celebrated rather than corrected, political personalities that are emissaries of oppression and suppression under demonic orchestrations. Enough is enough! Believers, in Christ, you are God's voice, vocabulary and language of Eternal Life in our world. If ever there was a time for Believers in Christ to release heavenly Language of Life into our world, that time is NOW!

[Chapter Six] ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

- Genesis 2:20 The power of Adamic language was never rescinded but remains effective through human DNA today.
- Hebrews 11:1-6 God is Faithful because He is a God of Divine Faith. Believers are to exercise Divine Faith in, towards, and because of God. Divine Faith is a main component of the language of communication with God.

CHAPTER SIX PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

TASK: Explain your understanding of the following with your Discussion Partner:

- Explain why Believers <u>in</u> Christ can exercise vocabulary/language that modify or change the material constructs of matter in our world.
- Explain why Jesus employed vocabulary/language from heaven into his messages and ministry on Earth.
- Explain why the world needs Believers to release **in** Christ vocabulary/language into our world to keep mankind from self-extermination.

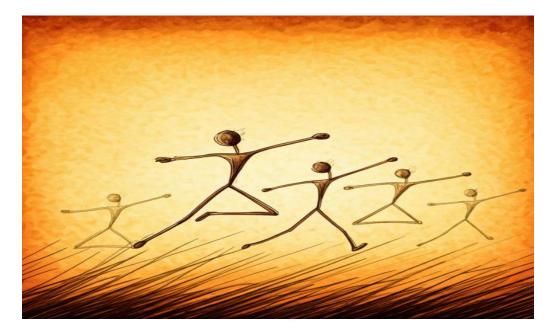
To view a video message regarding this Workbook, follow the link below:



END OF ETERNAL LIVING NOW FOUNDATIONS WORKBOOK # 7: "YOUR ETERNAL VOCABULARY"

eternallivingnow77@gmail.com www.eternallivingnow.com ETERNAL LIVING NOW

HOW TO ETERNALLY LIVE NOW



Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbook # 8 By Roland Ruffin

ETERNAL LIVING NOW

HOW TO ETERNALLY LIVE NOW

Roland S. Ruffin 2024 ©

All rights reserved. This book or any portion thereof may not be reproduced, or used in any manner whatsoever, without the express written permission of the publisher, except for the use of brief quotations in a book review or scholarly journal.

Copyright: Library of Congress.

First printing 05/2024

www.EternalLivingNow.com Eternallivingnow77@gmail

FOREWORD

The purpose of each Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbook is to provide readers with the basic concepts, vocabulary, and opportunities for guided application of eternal Biblical principles that promote personal growth. Each reader is encouraged to select a Discussion Partner to share interpretations, revelations, personal growth, and testimonies that are received from the information provided in each workbook. *Blessed to be a Blessing* is the <u>outcome</u> we pray for every reader who receives and shares the Eternal Living Now experience with others.

The Structure for each Workbook includes the following Sections:

• CHAPTER STORY:

• Each Chapter presents Eternal Living Now truths, perspectives from the Bible, and Scriptural applications for our life and lifestyle.

• ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

• Certain scriptures that help build Eternal Life Vocabulary, are highlighted, and included in this Section for readers to memorize.

• CHAPTER PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

• Application questions that encourage readers to learn "how to" apply the information that is provided in each Workbook, are included in this Section. Readers are to select a Feedback Partner with whom the reader can communicate what they have learned after completing each Chapter. Sharing and teaching others what you have learned provides greater clarity and memory retention for our readers.

Repetition, repetition, and more repetition is required when learning new things. Certain phrases and themes are intentionally repeated in each Chapter in order to familiarize our readers with Eternal Living Now

language, concepts, and points of view. Our *Learning through Relearning Model* for training through repetition, has proven to be an effective way for people to remember, internalize, and take command of the new materials presented in each Eternal Living Now workbook.

Because God is eternal, He is already having an eternal relationship with us, whether we are, or are not, aware of Him. Each workbook was written to encourage everyone, and especially Believers <u>in</u> Christ, towards growth in greater *awareness* of God's <u>eternal</u> means and methods of communicating with humanity. Divine health, healing, wholeness, and well-being, originate from the Nature of our eternal God, and each workbook focuses on the different components of God's Nature that serves as <u>the</u> eternal solution for mortal and immortal beings in all of God's creations.

Enjoy, and be blessed as you complete and receive revelations from God through each workbook. As you are blessed, the world in which we live becomes more blessed. Blessed to be a Blessing is what Eternal Living Now is all about. Selah!

Blessings,

Roland & Pennie Ruffin

TABLE OF CONTENTS

Chapter One	FROM WHAT TO WHY	06
Chapter Two	A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF 1 ST THINGS 1 ST	14
Chapter Three	THE DISCIPLINE PRACTICE OF ETERNAL IDENTITY	21
Chapter Four	A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF ETERNAL BEHAVIORS	28
Chapter Five	A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF ETERNAL APPETITES	33
Chapter Six	A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF ETERNAL POWERS	35
Chapter Seven	A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF ETERNAL PRESENCE	39
Chapter Eight	A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF ETERNAL VOCABULARY	46
Chapter Nine	BLESSED BENEFITS OF "HOW TO" DISCIPLINES	56
Chapter Ten	BLESSINGS OF "HOW TO" PARTNERSHIPS	67
Chapter Eleven	REFINEMENT AND UPLEVELING	75

CHAPTER ONE



FROM "WHAT" TO "WHY"

Each Eternal Living Now (ELN) Foundations Workbook focused on providing Believers with information about their <u>sinless</u> **in** Christ Nature that exist beyond Sin, in addition to the introduction of heavenly realities on Earth as seen through God's Eternal Lens, and finally how Believers can **p**articipate, **p**artner, and daily **c**ompanion with the heavenly and eternal activities of the Holy Spirit on Earth. Because this present Workbook is the last Workbook of the ELN Foundations Course, Believers should be able to conduct insightful conversations with others regarding their eternal identity, eternal behaviors, eternal appetites, eternal powers, eternal ministry

of presence, and eternal vocabulary with greater confidence. End of Chapter Questions, Reflection Questions and Memorization Scriptures were provided in each Workbook to help Believers with better comprehension, retention of information, and for better articulation when sharing eternal realities with Discussion Partners or Team members. You already know by now that the Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbooks, were developed as a pre-requisite for enrollment into the Eternal Living Now advanced courses that are provided through the Eternal Living Now Academy at our <u>www.eternallivingnow.com</u> website. The world needs Believers to release their life-transformative words, powers, and heavenly resources that reside <u>in</u> Christ, into our communities and circles of influence. The ELN online Academy provides education, tools, and strategies for the exercise of <u>in</u> Christ eternality within our present ephemeral world. Believers, the world awaits your enrollment so it can benefit from your powerful and ELN Workbook informed ministry of presence... Why keep them waiting?

The first seven Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbooks provided information on *"what"* eternally resides <u>in</u> Christ for Believers <u>in</u> Christ. The eternal Nature of God as the identical spiritual Nature within Believers, in addition to Divine appetites, spiritual behaviors, Throne room posture of Believers, heavenly vocabulary, spiritual powers, citizenship within God's immortal Kingdom of Heaven, and the Believer's powerful ministry of Presence, were also presented in previous ELN Workbooks to empower and help Believers to be in command of information regarding "what" resides <u>in</u> Christ.



Hopefully, Believers, who have completed all of the Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbooks, will have developed a curiosity and hunger for the more advanced insights that awaits your discovery in the Eternal Living Now Academy Courses. As aforementioned, enrollment into the Eternal Living Now Academy Course can be achieved at our website (<u>www.eternallivingnow.com</u>) at any time and day of the week. Now let's look

at how we can transition from *"what"* is eternal <u>in</u> Christ for Believers, to *"why"* <u>in</u> Christ eternality is important.

THE IMPORTANCE OF "WHY" BEFORE THE "WHAT"

Believers are always encouraged to understand "why" an eternal relationship with God is desired before understanding the benefits of "what" an eternal relationship can provide. Why Believers desire an eternal relationship with God is first predicated upon God's desire to have an eternal relationship with us. The "why" is based upon the fact that GOD DESIRED TO HAVE AN ETERNAL RELATIONSHIP WITH US ON EARTH LONG BEFORE WE BECAME AWARE OF HIS DESIRE. Relationships with God are only possible because of God's choice to initiate, sustain, and consummate relationships according to His Divine purposes. Responding to God's call for a relationship with Him is the basis for the "why." The "why" is also based upon the fact that God plants an eternal desire within humanity for an eternal relationship that only the eternality of God can fulfill. In Ecclesiastes 3:11, King Solomon reminded humanity that the eternal desires that reside within the heart of mankind were placed there by God. In Philippians 2:9, Apostle Paul reminds us that God is the initiator and motivator for intimate relationship-desires between God and man. It is only natural for the human heart to desire eternal experiences throughout our journey on Earth in response to God's desire for eternal fellowship as the answer for our "why."

The "what" identifies the eternal realities and resources **in** Christ that are available to all Believers **in** Christ, however, we should never forget that the "why" incentive to desire intimacy with God, was placed within our hearts by the Spirit of God, Himself, long before our awareness of the goods, resources and blessings of "what" was and is heavenly available on Earth. Responding to God's heart (*Why*) is always more important than pursuing God's hand (Resources/blessings of the *What*). In short, forever pursuing intimate knowledge and relationship with the Person of God is always more important than pursuit of God's goodies like a Christmas Santa Claus.

"WHY" KNOWING THE "WHAT" IS NECESSARY

As a Believer, who is completing the ELN Foundations Course, you now know "what" resides in Christ that also resides within the spiritual Nature of Believers in Christ. In addition to knowing "what" resides in Christ, we also need clarity on "why" we know "what" resides in Christ. Since God is eternal (Deuteronomy 33:27; Psalms 90:2) and is already having an eternal relationship with humanity from His eternal perspective, it is important and beneficial for Believers to join-in with God's viewpoint of an eternal relationship. God is everlasting; therefore, His viewpoint is everlasting. Humanity's mortal viewpoint of reality and relationships are based upon temporary, ephemeral perspectives because mortal humans are born to die. Because of our mortal humanity, we tend to impose our ephemeral views of reality upon God with the expectation that He will see reality the same way we see it. Religious dogmas, doctrines, traditions, and institutions have been developed, based upon the imposition of our ephemeral view upon God with the expectation that God is obligated to see reality the same way we see it. We use sacred writing/Scriptures to remind, inform or tell God of what He can or cannot do according to our theological beliefs and interpretations. When God fails to act according to our dogmatic Scriptural interpretations, we either blame the Devil, each other, or leave Christianity. Sometimes, we settle for just being religious church goers who no longer really believe in a personal relationship with God but continue to attend the local church to fulfill family or community social expectations. Sometimes when we believe God failed our expectations, we never recover.

"WHY" BEFORE "WHAT"

It is important to know that God is never obligated to fulfill our viewpoint of reality or interpretation of Scriptures. God is only obligated to His own interpretation of the intentions of His own heart and the inspired words released from His heart through His Spirit to humanity. Rather than insisting on God to understand Himself and his Scriptures in congruence with our convictions as illustrated in the Peter and God episode in Acts 10:10-16, it will be more beneficial for us to humble ourselves and surrender to God's point of view regarding activity that fulfills His words, and purposes, throughout our Earth. Why God wants us to be in command of "what" resources, which reside in Christ, is the fact that He has already authorized access to in Christ resources while having an eternal relationship with us. Since God's eternal relationship with us is the ultimate reality of our present and future, and since most of us desire to live with God forever in His heavenly household, then it is imperative for us to learn the importance of surrendering to God's point of view regarding all things. God's way is the only way for everything to operate in His heavenly Kingdom. Since disagreements, variances, and disputes are non-existent in God's heavenly household, then everyone who expects to live there, must learn how to live a heavenly lifestyle of Divine surrender before dying to get there. Because knowing Truth is the pre-requisite for living Truth, the job of the Spirit of God from Heaven on Earth is to prepare Believers to experience "all Truth" of Heavenly realities on Earth (John 16:13). Why we want to know what resides in Christ includes the fact that in addition to Salvation, we want to learn how to see Truth and reality through an Eternal Lens like our God, because as God is having an eternal relationship with us, we want to Consciously have an eternal relationship with Him as well. In Truth, seeing God and life the way He sees life and us, is the basis for maturation in spiritual awareness in the Spirit of Agreement. Both spiritual awareness and Spirit of Agreement are major markers that denote levels of spiritual growth for inhabitants of God's heavenly household and spiritual beings in general. For example, heavenly beings are stationed next to the seat of God in the heavenly Throne room according to their degree of "awareness" of God. All inhabitants of the heavenly household possess awareness of the love of God that dominates the celestial atmosphere of the

heavenlies. The domination of God's love throughout the heavenly household cancels out any presence of division, strife, or variance. The ruling presence of Divine love is the basis for the loving Spirit of Agreement within the celestial household of God. Never forget, the Spirit of Agreement between the Father, Son, and Spirit in heaven, is the same Spirit of Agreement for all inhabitants of the celestial household in heaven and God's terrestrial household on Earth. Divine Love dominates the perceptions that are seen through God's Eternal Lens, and we want to perceive reality God's way as our *"why,"* before accessing and exercising *"what"* resides **in** Christ for Believers. In short, growth in eternal love is prioritized in the heavenly household and our lives because it is prioritized in God's revelation of Himself.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/How would you encourage others to desire intimacy with God before desiring possessions, blessings or favors from God?

Sometimes people are encouraged to come to Jesus solely based upon "what" Salvation offers, rather than "why" Salvation is offered. It is common for people to call upon God for "what" they may need in a time of trouble, rather than "why" the need existed to come to God in the first place. Remember that the "why" includes coming to God <u>in response</u> to His great love for us, and His desire for eternal fellowship. We respond to God because of His mercy and benevolence for us *"while we were yet sinners."* We come to God because we believe He will forgive our sins as we confess Jesus Christ as our Lord and Savior. Most of all, we come to God in response to His invitation for everlasting intimate fellowship and relationship with Him, and not just to escape Hell or to secure post-death fire insurance. Coming to God, simply because He is God, is the basis for our *"why."* Our *"what"* in Christ helps us to understand the provisions, resources, and blessings that reside in Christ that are available for the fulfillment of the *Will* of God in Heaven on Earth. We come to God to know His heart before receiving the goodies from His hand. God is our ultimate desire and meaning for life and not just a Divine Santa Claus who only exist to give us toys, gifts, or goodies. Knowing God's Person before knowing His

prosperity, and His heart, before knowing His wealthy treasures, is the *"why*" for the *"what,"* that resides <u>in</u> Christ. Simply stated, knowing the Person of God before knowing *"what"* He can do to fulfill our ambitions, is the difference between coming to God to serve through surrender, or manipulatively coming to God to be served. Believers always want to prioritize knowing God before knowing about His goodies because knowing God is <u>always</u> more important than **just** knowing His goodies.

[Chapter <u>One]</u>

ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

John 16:13	 The Holy Spirit came from Heaven to Earth to reveal ALL TRUTH to
	Believers <u>in</u> Christ.
Ecclesiastes 3:11	 Eternal desires reside within the human heart.
Philippians 2:9	 God creates the incentive and motivation for intimate relationships with
	Himself.
Daniel 33:27	 God is Eternal.

[Chapter One]

CHAPTER <u>ONE</u> PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following questions with your Discussion Partner(s):
 - Explain the difference between desiring an <u>in</u> Christ relationship based upon the "why" or "what"?
 - Explain why God is more pleased with <u>desires</u> for His presence based upon the "why" before the "what."
 - Explain why the previous Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbooks majored on information regarding *"what"* resides <u>in</u> Christ, with the expectation that Believers would prioritize the "why" before the "what" within their hearts.

CHAPTER TWO



A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF 1ST THINGS 1ST

Now that you understand that God incentivized and motivated your initial desire for an intimate eternal relationship with Himself as an answer to the "why," let's examine some "HOW TO" ways to apply the information you have received from your previous ELN Foundations Workbooks.

Chapter One of the 1st Things 1st Foundations Workbook emphasized the importance of "balance" in spiritual education on the sinful/fallen nature of the earth suit VS the sinless/born-again Nature of the Believer's spirit in Christ. Traditionally, Believers have been taught how to manage their sinful nature by accepting Yeshua Jesus as their personal lord and savior. Also, Believers have been traditionally taught to ask for forgiveness on an as-needed-basis, in addition to engaging a daily devotion of prayer and Bible study for communion with God through the practice of Scriptural principles. Believers have been taught to *always* see themselves as "sinners (first), who "are saved by grace." Believers have been taught that their sinful depraved state of being from birth, is the reason why God is separate, distant, and unwilling to intimately reside within our hearts until we are born-again. Believers have been taught that God hates Sin, and since Believers are "born in Sin and shaped in iniquity" (Psalms 51:5), God hates the "sinful nature" of every man, woman, boy and girl born on Earth. Hell, and the Lake of Fire is the final repository for Sin and all mortal/immortal extensions of Sin. You have been taught that because of the sinful nature mankind inherited from the fallen DNA of Adam, mankind's sinful nature has condemned everyone to Hell who is not born-again of the sinless eternal Nature of Christ. Believers have traditionally been taught, because of the infection of Sin within our earth suits, every Believer must work hard to prevent sinful proclivities and habits, Satan, and evil energetic spirits from controlling their thoughts or behaviors during every moment of every day. The irony is that this traditional relationship of Divine abandonment from humanity, because of its inherent sinful nature, is what many evangelicals call *godly love*. This kind of unhealthy love has been and continues to be responsible for the wars and deaths of countless lives throughout human history because of unhealthy religious causes. No wonder God is revealing to humanity an eternal love that resides in Christ, rather than traditional religious love that is about Christ or only associated with Christ. Too many lives have been lost because of religious relationships with or about Christ, it is time for lives to be saved and redeemed through relationships that resides in and within the Christ, with no exceptions. Relationships with or about Christ tend to focus on the presence of Sin and the fallen nature of the earth suit, whereas relationships in Christ begin with what is Sinless and eternal in the Nature of God in Christ, therefore the focus, connection, and communication majors on realities beyond Sin. Eternal health, wholeness, life and abundance, cannot be separated from God since they are extensions of His Divine

Nature **in** Christ, and this is why God **in** Christ relationships, that possess eternal love, health, and respect for life beyond any infection of Sin, is the antidote that the whole world desperately needs through the agency of Believers **in** Christ, and not from just associations *with* or *about* Christ. We have had enough of *with/about* religious relationships with God and if our world hopes to heal, the reality of relationships **in** the Christ will have to advance to the forefront of the global narrative. Believers, it is your turn to step up to the plate!

NEW BELIEVERS WILL FOREVER GROW SPIRITUALLY IN CHRIST

Does the traditional teachings, aforementioned in the previous paragraph about sinfulness from birth, sound familiar to you? The views, teachings, and dogmatic positions that were presented in the previous paragraph, are traditional views that may have helped many **new converts** to Christ to initiate the building of their <u>foundation</u> for spiritual growth. New Believers/Converts need to be aware of the power, presence, and consequences of practicing Sin. Awareness of Sin and sinfulness is a vital necessity for recognition of the need for repentance and dependence upon the grace of God for restoration. **However**, when recognition of Sin and sinfulness is excessively and repetitively taught without balancing this teaching with *"awareness"* of the sinless Nature within each Believer **in** Christ, the imbalance creates a Sin-consciousness, rather than a Christ-Consciousness. When Believers are more conscious of the need for sin-prevention rather than Oneness **in** Christ beyond Sin, or fear of Hell rather than activation of faith that resides **in** Christ, or righteousness through religious practices rather than *"existing righteously"* **in** Christ, then Sin-consciousness rather than Christ-Consciousness dominates the Believer's thoughts and behavioral expressions. Once again, biblical knowledge, education and awareness of Sin and sinfulness is foundationally necessary for new converts to Christ, **however, a time must come for new converts to begin growing-up and progressively maturing in spiritual identity beyond the baby stages of a predominately Sin-conscious relationship with God.**

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How could you encourage Believers to ask the Holy Spirit to reveal their sinless Nature <u>in</u> Christ more than their sinful earthsuit nature on a daily basis? There comes a time when Believers are encouraged to grow beyond the new convert stage of spiritual education and behavioral practices that majors upon Sin-consciousness. No one can remain a three-year-old toddler forever. Baby food is nutritionally appropriate for a newborn but nutritionally inappropriate for a grown adult. Attempts to put your young adult or senior adult feet into size two baby shoes is not wise for most people. Yet Believers have been nutritionally taught the **Sin-conscious new convert understanding** of their spiritual identity as their **only** spiritual identity from cradle to grave, in many Faith traditions. Once again, this unbalanced teaching has resulted in spiritual malnutrition regarding awareness of sinless identity <u>in</u> Christ.

RELATIONSHIP WITH OR WITHIN CHRIST

In "<u>With</u>" Christ relationships, we learn how to manage the new convert stage of relationship with God. However, the Eternal Living Now way of life encourages born-again Believers to graduate from relationships "with" Christ, to relationship <u>in</u> Christ. There can be an eternal difference between relationship "with" and "<u>in</u>" Christ. Relationship with Christ can be academically centered upon biblical and historical knowledge *about* Christ. Relationship with Christ can be centered upon parental testimonies or home church views while personally devoid of a personal experience of God. Relationship with Christ can be based upon a spiritual identity that is more conscious of Sin and the prevention of sinfulness as the problem, rather than an internal understanding of Christ as the solution. I reiterate, traditional teachings on how to have a relationship with Christ is imperative for the baby stage of a born-again experience.

"In" Christ relationships, begins and ends with the eternal Nature of God <u>in</u> Christ within the Believer. Everything, and I repeat, everything <u>in</u> Christ is eternal in the Divine Nature of God. <u>In</u> Christ, the conversation is no longer about Sin-consciousness since Sin does not exist in the Divine Nature of God. Because Sin is nonexistent in the Nature of God, then Sin is also non-existent <u>in</u> Christ, and therefore non-existent within Believers <u>in</u> Christ. Since Sin does not exist <u>in</u> Christ nor within the Divine Nature of Believers, then the attention, language, and eternal behavioral expressions of Believers emanate from the sinless realities that reside **in** Christ. **In** Christ, Believers have the capacity to experience and express sinless **in** Christ truths and realities that eternally exists as Divine life, Divine love, Divine peace, Divine righteousness, Divine equity, and health. **In** Christ, Believers possess the capacity to communicate realities that only reside *within* and *through* the eternal Nature of God to other Believers for edification, and to our world for witnessing purposes. **In** Christ language and communication, which is based upon eternal love, eternal joy, eternal peace, or eternal identity, can be expressed with vocabulary that is beyond sin-based vocabularies. Believers will communicate with God forever in the new Heaven and Earth with language that is beyond the recognition of Sin or sinfulness. The future language of the New Heaven and Earth already exists **in** Christ, and Believers are directed by the Spirit of God to exercise their **in** Christ language that exist beyond Sin, because Sin simply does not exist **in** Christ. Why should Believers practice language **in** Christ, which is beyond Sin, is the eternal language that Believers are learning to communicate **internally, externally, and eternal**.



BIBLICAL ETERNALITY

A great way to begin speaking <u>in</u> Christ language is to begin discovering and reciting <u>in</u> Christ language that is revealed through the Scriptures. A disciplined study on researching all words, sentences, and episodes in the Bible that reveals heavenly interactions in Heaven or Earth, in addition to locating/researching the utterances

and meanings of Jesus, who ministered eternal words on Earth that were received from his eternal Father in heaven (John 3:34, 12:49-50, 14:10), will help Believers to develop their eternal vocabulary. The Gospels, and Epistles of the Bible are replete with references to eternal realities and experiences in Heaven and Earth that await discovery by students of the Bible. The book entitled *"Scriptural Eternality,"* by Roland Ruffin (Amazon Books or the eternallivingnow.com website), provides effective methods, examples, and tools for the extraction of eternality out of the Scriptures. Every Believer is encouraged to take ownership and responsibility for biblical literacy, relative to personal knowledge of eternal truths and realities that reside **in** Christ, and within the Scriptures. Believers, your relationship **in** Christ is an eternal relationship, therefore, you are strongly encouraged to extract and appropriately apply all eternal references in our Scriptures that relevantly relate to an **in** Christ life and lifestyle. Once again, the book entitled, *"Scriptural Eternality"* by Roland Ruffin, will greatly assist you in your efforts to locate, understand and Scripturally apply the eternal truths and realities of God **in** Christ within Believers for life, and lifestyle, within our present Now! Since we are living eternally already from God's perspective, it only makes sense for us to grow beyond our ephemeral and cultural viewpoints, and to uplevel the experience/expression of the eternal realities that we everlastingly exist **in** Christ, as our new normal in this world.

A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF 1ST THINGS 1ST

Sundays: ETERNAL 1st Things 1st EXERCISE & PRACTICE

Worship is defined as "the feeling or expression of reverence and adoration for a deity" (Oxford Languages). Worship is also defined as "the reverence offered a divine being or supernatural power" (Merriam-webster dictionary). A practical working definition for worship includes *"whatever is worthy of the greatest amount of your attention*." Since God always takes 1st place in the Believer's daily prioritizations, it is most beneficial for a Believer to begin the week with time set-apart for quiet meditation, worship, and silent listening in the presence of God.

- Choose a time and place that is quiet and away from distractions.
- Focus on the rhythm and flow of your breath as you progressively breathe in and out at a slower cadence for greater relaxation.
- When you feel relaxed, focus on surrendering to God from your heart as you allow thoughts in your mind to come and go until you arrive at a pause with your competing thoughts.
- As distractive thoughts become less and less apparent, consciously release, forgive, or reframe any negative feelings towards antagonistic people or situations that incited anger or discomfort in your life.
- After releasing back to God all unhealthy feelings (because God can manage feelings that you cannot manage), take the time to express gratitude for at least five recent blessings you have experienced.
- Now take time to slow your breathing again while listening silently to what the Spirit of God may want to communicate from His Spirit directly to your spirit. Just patiently listen without insisting on how or what God should say to your heart.
- When you feel a release from your silent listening time with God, conclude your time with thanksgiving for the privilege of being in the presence of God and for your everlasting born-again life <u>in</u> Christ.

The exercise above, is just a beginner's level of (Sunday) devotional exercises for new Believers <u>in</u> Christ, with the expectation of eventual modifications, according to the unique growth of each Believer.

CHAPTER THREE



A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF ETERNAL IDENTITY

HOW TO PRACTICE ETERNAL IDENTITY DAILY

The Eternal Identity ELN Foundations Workbook, focused upon the importance of *knowing* and *being* what you eternally exist <u>in</u> Christ within our world. Components of the Believer's Scriptural eternal identity <u>in</u> Christ included "I am" identity truths as follows:

"I AM" IDENTITY COMMUNICATION

Ownership of Eternal identity is critical for Believers <u>in</u> Christ. Because Satan has an everlasting title (the Satan) that is devoid/lacking an everlasting identity, he is always scheming to trick Believers into settling for

his Sin-conscious identity, rather than an everlasting sinless identity **in** Christ. Satan can never say I am Lucifer, the Bright Morning Star ever again because that identity was forever stripped from him by God. The title called the "Satan" has no *ultimate reality* within the Divine Nature of God as the Source of ALL everlasting reality in all existence. The reality of the angelic name Lucifer, could be traced back to the Divine Beauty, Glory, and Nature awarded by God, whereas the title "Satan" is the penalty and opposite of ALL realities within the persona of God. A question with no answer is raised. If God is ultimate reality, then what is the opposite of ultimate reality? Existing the opposite of God is an existence that will never have an ultimate reality, meaning or purpose of being. As aforementioned, Satan exist as a question mark (?) whereas Believers **in** Christ exist as an exclamation mark (!) because Believers forever exist as a direct extension of the Divine Nature of God **in** Christ. So, when Jesus revealed and released, I AM Language on Earth that was already understood in Heaven, He provided Believers with a vocabulary, language, and communication, which was based upon an affirmative/exclamation of heavenly spiritual identity for all Believers to exercise on Earth.

THE SOURCE OF "I AM" IDENTITY LANGUAGE FOR THE BELIEVER

The Word(s) of God is/are an extension of His Divine Nature **in** Christ. The Gospel of John, Chapter 1:1 illustrates the correlation of Oneness between God and His Word as it declared the Word was "*with*" and "*as*" God. Because the Word/words of God, and the persona of God are One, then the Divine Word/words are eternal and everlasting expressions and replications of God's eternal Nature. Every "I am," that Jesus revealed and released on Earth, was an extension and revelation of the eternal Nature of God the Father in Heaven through God the Son on Earth. The I AM(s) of Jesus are really the Divine I AM(s) of God that are revealed to humanity through the human incarnation of Yeshua Jesus, the Christ. Because the Divine Nature of God the Father exist within God the Son, and the Divine Nature of God the Son exist within the born-again spiritual Natures of Believers **in** Christ, then the I AM(s) of Christ are presently expressed as I AM(s) within and through Believers **in** Christ as well. Believers, when you read where Jesus refers to himself as "I am," begin to <u>see yourself included</u> in his *I am*. Remember that as Jesus is the Head, and Believers are the Body of Christ, both Head and Body

exists as One eternal entity (Ephesians 1:22-23; John 14:20). Because of eternal Oneness between the Father, Son, Holy Spirit, and Believers **in** Christ, the same *I AM Nature* of the Father is also the same *I AM Nature* of God within every born-again Believer. The <u>I AM language of Jesus included his self-existence</u> as living water, or living bread, or a doorway to Divine eternality. Since the Oneness between the I AM language of Jesus, and the person of Jesus, has never changed, then Believers **in** Christ's Oneness may also consider their self-existence as Christ's living waters, living bread and a doorway to Divine eternality for others. The Jesus *AM* is also the Believers *AM* **in** Christ, because when the Head of the Body says, "*I am living waters*," the Body connected in Oneness with the Head must consider its identity as "*living waters*" as well. Believers, you are the only Jesus some unbelievers may ever **see** in their lifetime. Believers may ever **experience** in our modern day. Believers, you are the mirrored expression, authentic replication, and heavenly authorized revelation of Christ in Heaven on Earth. You have been anointed, appointed, and empowered to exists as "witnesses" for the presence of Christ within your circles of influence. Since Jesus included "*I AM*" language in his vocabulary on Earth, then Believers are to follow the communication examples of Christ by daily including "*I AM*" language in their vocabulary as well.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How would you communicate eternally secure salvation language, rather than hope to get to Heaven language, with Believers **in** Christ?

The "*I AM*" language of Christ is also the "*I AM*" language of Believers <u>in</u> Christ for self-identity, ministerial exclamation, and Throne room authorized realization/revelation into our world as witness of/for Christ.

Examples of the <u>application</u> of the "I AM" language of Jesus for Believers, are provided below:

"I am the Bread of Life" John 6:35

• Because of the spiritual union between the Spirit of Christ and the Believer's spirit as One Spirit/spirit, the <u>Divine Nature of God</u>, which <u>was the Bread of Life within</u> Christ, continues to everlastingly reside <u>in</u> Christ and every Believer <u>in</u> Christ. Believers now mirror and replicate Christ in our world as spiritual bread and life that others can benefit from. The character and Nature of Christ never changes, therefore the life-giving qualities of Christ that was compared to spiritual bread in John 6:35, continues to be the living Bread of Life that resides within the born-again Nature of Believers <u>in</u> Christ. Christ was the Bread of Life during the 1st century and will continue to be Bread of Life in our modern day through Believers when Christ is allowed to fully be himself within/through Believers in our world.

I am the light of the world, John 8:12

• Because of everlasting Oneness in Divine Nature between the Spirit of Christ and the Believer's spirit, the Light of Life, that Jesus was in our world, is now the same Light of Light that Believers now replicate in our world because of their <u>in</u> Christ existence. The eternal Life of Christ was the eternal Light that was released into our world through the being and behaviors of Christ. Likewise, Believers <u>exists</u> as eternal Life and eternal Light <u>in</u> Christ, and their presence of "being" and behavioral expressions presently replicate the Eternal Light/Life <u>in</u> Christ in our world.

I am the door John 10:9

• In Christ, Believers exist as the same Divine Nature as Christ. In Christ, Believers are extensions of the authentic Nature of Christ in Heaven-on Earth. As Christ was the vehicle, direction, and "door" of opportunity for an eternal relationship with the Father in Heaven, so are Believers in Christ who exist as extensions of Divine *presence* and *doors* to authentic connection with God through Christ. Yeshua

Jesus, who was the door to the Father during his earthly ministry, continues to be the door to the Father when allowed to fully be himself through the Believer's life and lifestyle.

I am the Good Shepherd John 10:11

• The protective, provisional, parental, visionary shepherding qualities of Christ in John 10:11 have never changed, since Christ has an unchanging Divine Nature. The shepherding qualities of God, everlastingly reside **in** Christ, and within Believers **in** Christ, who may access, actualize and utilize these shepherding qualities under the direction and governing of the Spirit of God. Also, since our shepherding Christ has and will never change in Divine character, his shepherding qualities continue to bless others when Jesus is allowed to fully be himself within and through the behavioral expressions of born-again Believers.

I am the Living Water John 7:37-39

• Jesus was spiritually living water to thirsty souls during his earthly 1st century ministry. Jesus continues to be spiritual living water to others through the living words, spiritual presence, and transformative intervention acts of the Spirit of Christ through the ministerial efforts of Believers.

I am the Resurrection John 11:25

• Resurrection realities include eternal life, eternal power, and eternal presence that is timeless and limitless, and therefore cannot be controlled by the limitations of death. Death is way too inferior to be the opposite of timeless eternal life. *Timely* death is governed by the Law of Sin and Death, but *timeless*/resurrection life under the Law of the Spirit of Life, has no limitations regarding its everlasting quality of animation. Death exists to effect an end to something, to stop the continuation of something, to cease an activity. Resurrection life has no ending and is unceasing in its existence, therefore resurrection life exceeds the definition, function, and executions of all death processes because it forever exceeds all limiting controls of death. The eternal resurrection life of Christ, as alluded to in John 11:25, presently resides *in* Christ and within Believers *in* Christ. Yes, Believers are mini-incubators of

the resurrection life of Christ because of their everlasting Oneness **in** Christ. The enemy attempts to prevent Believers from discovering the resurrection power/life, which resides within their spirit, and eternal relationship with God **in** Christ, <u>because Satan/death have no weapon or defense against resurrection realities</u>. Because of resurrection power, Jesus went into hell, took the keys of hell from evil entities, released Divine revelation to imprisoned pre-flood souls while setting captives free because no one could stop him. Resurrection power was unstoppable by anything in/from Hell during the 1st century ministry of Christ and continues to be unstoppable during our modern day when exercised for **in** Christ purposes. Historically, Hell, Satan, and death had no effective defense or offense against resurrection realities **in** Christ, and in our present-day, Hell, Satan, and death have no effective defense or offense against resurrection realities of Christ that reside **in** Christ and within Believers **in** Christ. Believers, you are spiritually unstoppable **in** Christ!

I am the way, the truth and the life, John 14:6

• The Spirit-anointed Oneness of Yeshua Jesus by the Father in Heaven, is the way, truth, and life for humanity to follow. The Spirit-anointed union between the Spirit of God, and the human spirit of Believers, continues to fulfill the realities of eternal fellowship with the Father in Heaven. Because the biological physical body of Christ Jesus, that was born in Bethlehem of Judea, is no longer on our Earth, the Spirit of Christ came from Heaven to Earth to permanently reside within the spirits of all Believers in Christ so as to expand the way, truth, and life of Jesus from a local, to a global connection between humanity and the Father in Heaven. The same Christ, who was the way, truth, and life of God in John 14:6, continues to be the same Christ, who is the way, truth, and life of God within and through the Believer's life and lifestyle in our world.

"I am the true vine," John 15:1

• <u>In</u> Christ, resides an eternal Oneness that is actually an internal-eternalized union of God the Father, God the Son, and God the Spirit. Divine Oneness within Believers occurs as the Spirit of God transforms their existing human spirit into an everlasting Divine Spirit/human spirit spiritual union. Whatever exist within the Nature of the Spirit of Christ is Tran-formatively transmuted into the Nature of the born-again human spirit so that <u>only One Divine Nature exists within both Spirit/spirit</u>. Once again, only everlasting Oneness of Spirit/spirit Natures, exists <u>in</u> Christ and within Believers <u>in</u> Christ. Therefore, as Jesus is the true vine for Believers, through Oneness, he is also the same identical true vine <u>in</u>/within and through all Believers <u>in</u> Christ. Therefore, **in** Christ, and through Christ, Believers are also the *"true vines"* of the I am Nature of God within our world today.

A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF YOUR ETERNAL IDENTITY

Mondays: ETERNAL "INDENTITY" EXERCISE & PRACTICE

- *"Ask and you shall receive"* (Matthews 7:7; Luke 11:9). As you settle your mind for communication with God during your time of prayer and meditation, ask the Holy Spirit to guide you into the mental space/place of surrender to His presence and heavenly Agenda regarding the revelation(s) of your eternal identity that God desires for you to receive today.
- Clear all impediments or distractions by releasing any thoughts/feelings of unforgiveness, unconfessed sins, or convictions of unbelief back to God Who is able to manage these unhealthy feelings, more than anyone else ever could.
- When you feel the release for asking, requesting, or inquiring during your prayer time, take the time to ask, followed by listening to what God desires to reveal about your eternal identity that will help you to fulfill His *Will* for your life and lifestyle today. Learning how to wait patiently for God's communication to your heart helps you to develop God's *eternal Nature of Patience* that

resides within your <u>in</u> Christ spiritual Nature. The exercise of waiting to hear from God *"within"* is beneficial for personal growth in awareness of the presence of God within your spirit.

- Assurance of eternal identity provides the foundation for your vocabulary choices, behavior, and godly confidence throughout your day. Be sure to set your **intentions on applying** what God reveals to you regarding your eternal identity, towards as many situations as possible throughout your day. Establish a daily goal of insuring that your eternal intentions are mirrored by your identity, behaviors, and achievements as much as possible.
- Be sure to close your prayer time with thanksgiving and gratitude for the privilege of experiencing the Throne room presence of God through His Holy Spirit *within* and *around* you.

CHAPTER FOUR



A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF YOUR ETERNAL BEHAVIORS

Eternal Behaviors

The Eternal Behaviors ELN Foundations Workbook focused upon the importance of prioritizing "being" before expressing the "behavior" of being. The model for "Being" before "Behavior" is the based upon God's own Image and Likeness of Himself. The Being of God includes "Love" and Peace," therefore the behavioral beingness of God is predicated upon loving and peaceful expressions that are in precise alignment with the Being of God. What God is, is also what God behaves because God is what He was, and what He is, and is what He will be, and will be what He is. God is consistently the Divine Nature of Who He is as Being and Beingness (Image/Likeness).

Believers spiritually exist **in** Christ as the sons of God **class** and therefore possess the capacity to exercise expressions of Divine Image and Likeness that is based upon God's self-model of *Being* before *Behavior* and *Image* before *Likeness* (1 John 3:2). Believers possess the capacity to experience/express the **fullness** of the Divine love of God, because **in** Christ, Believers <u>exist</u> as the <u>Nature</u> of God's eternal <u>love</u>. Believers possess the capacity to behaviorally express the peace of God, because **in** Christ, Believers also <u>exist</u> as the eternal <u>Nature</u> of God's <u>peace</u> in Heaven or Earth.

BEING BEFORE BEHAVIOR SCRIPTURALLY

Believers can progressively exercise *Being before Behavior* by first of all achieving an understanding of their eternal identity **in** Christ through the Scriptures. It is extremely difficult to behave with one's unknown identity. Behaving *unknown* eternal identities has been a strategy of the enemy to keep Believers ignorant of their Eternal ID, while keeping Believers overly literate of Sin-consciousness. As long as our attention, focus and worship is excessively predicated upon Sin-consciousness, we cannot increase awareness of our sinless Nature **in** Christ. Choosing to prioritize identity desires to focus on **in** Christ realities in the Scriptures, and **in** Christ realities that are daily revealed by the Spirit of God within your humans spirit, will result in the development of an unshakable understanding of eternal identity that will serve as the foundation and basis for your eternal behaviors **in** Christ.

A good place to begin the identification and application of your eternal identity **in** Christ, can be found in Galatians 5:22. Apostle Paul indicated in 1 Corinthians 6:17, that the union between the Holy Spirit and the Believer's human spirit, have now become One Spirit/spirit **in** Christ. Since the Fruit (Divine Nature) of the Spirit of God in Galatians 5:22, is also the same Divine Nature that resides **in** Christ where the fullness of God also resides (Colossians 2:19), and since the Believer's born-again spirit eternally resides **in** Christ, then the eternal Fruit-Nature of the Spirit of God and the Nature of the Believer's born-again spirit, are now exactly the same Nature **in** Christ. This means that Believers no longer just possess the fruit of the Spirit in Galatians 5:22,

but because of Divine Spirit/human spirit Oneness <u>in</u> Christ, every <u>Believer now "exist"</u> the Fruit-Nature of the Holy Spirit <u>in</u> Christ. Believers, you don't just possess love, joy, and peace, because <u>in</u> Christ, you now exist as the eternal love, joy, and peace of God's Divine Nature. Believers, possess the capacity to eternally love, because **you exist as the eternal love of God**. We are commanded to love each other (John 13:34). God would never command or require anyone to behave what they do not exist, but God does require Believers to behave what they already exist <u>in</u> Christ. Believers, never forget, you are able to <u>eternally behave</u> righteously and peacefully because through spiritual Oneness, you already exist as the eternal righteousness and eternal peace of God <u>in</u> Christ (2 Corinthians 5:21; Galatians 5:22).

REFLECTIONS QUESTIONS

Think/ How would you inform other Believers that Galatians 5:22 reveals an eternal state of their spiritual Nature and being <u>in</u> Christ?

When you become upset, remind yourself that as a Believer **in** Christ, you already exist as the eternal peace of God. Focus, and give thanks, for the eternal peace that you already exist, and watch antagonism become smaller than the truth of your existence as eternal peace in **every** situation! Eternal truth never changes. Eternal peace remains consistently eternal peace in any given situation. The eternal peaceful Nature of the Believer's spirit **in** Christ never changes, regardless of the circumstance or situation. Believers are to progressively learn how to focus inward for peace, love, hope, joy, and every passion of their born-again soul, for solutions to situations or emotional challenges. Believers, remember you exist as Galatians 5:22 **in** Christ, therefore you exist as God's solution in the midst of strife, anger, or destructive impulses. As you look inward, you discover that your very existence **in** Christ is the solution for every emotional challenge. Learning to *look and see from within* is the purpose of training for your adversarial situations. Practice seeing the peace that you exist **in** Christ, as the peace that overcomes the strife you may face in any given situation. Continue to practice **every component** of your born-again existence as the Fruit-Nature of God in Galatians 5:22 during every adversarial situation

that you may encounter, and you will grow in awareness of your unconquerable <u>in</u> Christ Nature. Romans 8:28 says, *"In everything, God is working things together for your good because you love God and are called according to His purpose."* Romans 8:28 means that existence is designed to create adversarial incentives, that in return, motivate you to look, search, and research <u>in</u> Christ eternal treasures and realities for answers and solutions for environmental situations. <u>In</u> Christ are Divine solutions for everything, and <u>in</u> Christ, Believers exist as a Divine solution in the present Heaven and Earth, and the future new Heavenly Earth as well.

A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF YOUR ETERNAL BEHAVIORS

Tuesdays: ETERNAL <u>BEHAVIORS</u> EXERCISE

- Wake up DAILY, prioritizing connection and communication with the Spirit of God.
- Wake up with gratitude for a new day.
- Thank God for ordering your present and future steps.
- Bring yourself in Oneness and Agreement between your eternal Identity <u>in</u> Christ, and your behavioral choices that fulfills God's Plans for the day.
- Ask God to open the eyes of your understanding, discernment, eternal awareness, and <u>clarity</u>, regarding the fulfillment of His *Will* throughout your day.
- Thank God for behavioral empowerment to "will and to do His good pleasure" (Philippians 2:13).
- Set aside time for meditation to Listen and Receive God's instructions.
- Throughout the day, exercise daily check-ins with the Holy Spirit.

CHAPTER FIVE



A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF YOUR ETERNAL APPETITES

Eternal Appetites

The Eternal Appetites Foundations Workbook focused upon the *desires, preferences* and *appetites* of your bornagain spirit based upon your everlasting spiritual union of Oneness with the Spirit of God. The desires <u>within</u> and <u>of</u> the Holy Spirit are <u>now</u> the *identical desires* of your born-again spirit due to the identical Natures of your human spirit/Holy Spirit <u>in</u> Christ. The desires and appetites of the Spirit of God are <u>already</u> the identical desires/appetites within the Believer's spirit. I intentionally reiterate, the appetites and preferences of the Spirit of God are already the same desires <u>of/within</u> the Believer's born-again spirit. Believers, remember, your spirit was born <u>OF</u> the Spirit of God, and therefore exists as a Oneness extension of the eternal Spirit of God (John 3:5-8; 1 Corinthians 6:17; Galatians 5:17). The eternal appetites/desires of the Holy Spirit are the desires of your born-again spirit and vice-versa (intentionally repeated a third time).

Believers **in** Christ are capable of intuitively feeling the sway, unction, persuasion of the desires of the Spirit of God within the Believer's spirit. Acquiescence, and surrender to the urges, appetites, and desires of God's Spirit within the Believer's spirit is <u>learning how to feast spiritually</u> and supernaturally. Believers are blessed with healthy appetites that benefit both the physical body and spiritual appetites that benefit the soul. Once again, believe me when I tell you "Believers **in** Christ have it all!"

A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF YOUR ETERNAL APPETITES

Wednesdays: ETERNAL APPETITES EXERCISE

- Upon awakening to a new day, and while exercising gratitude and thanksgiving for the blessings of God in your life, ask the Spirit of God for clarity regarding the appetites within your spirit and the appetites God desires to manifest or satisfy throughout your day.
- Surrender to the desires and appetites of the Spirit of God that's ordained for your day so that God's appetites/desires, and your spiritual appetites/desires, are One Appetite, before you begin your day.
- Allow the appetites/desires of your Spirit/spirit Oneness, to inform the management of your time before your environmental circumstances become competitive.

CHAPTER SIX



A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF YOUR ETERNAL POWERS

Eternal Powers

The Eternal Powers ELN Foundations Workbook focused on the various spiritual powers that reside <u>in</u> Christ and therefore are also accessible to all Believers <u>in</u> Christ. Believers are reminded that the powers of the Spirit of God were employed throughout the creation of the universe. Spiritual powers sustain the material universe as well as the invisible realities of existence (Hebrews 1:3; 2 Corinthians 4:18). The powers of the Spirit of God have no equal because Spiritual powers are unparalleled in supremacy. Believers are reminded that the greatest spiritual forces in Heaven, Earth, or the universe, not only reside <u>in</u> Christ, but also within Believers <u>in</u> Christ. Believers are reminded that too much power has been entrusted to/within them for foolish or selfish choices. Believers are to exercise heavenly powers in concert with the governing of the Spirit of God for heavenly and eternal outcomes. Some of the powers of the Spirit of God that reside <u>in</u> Christ, and within Believers as well, are biblically provided as follows:

- <u>Exousia</u> Eph 1:21 Everything in God's Kingdom operates under <u>authorization</u> from His Throne room. Believers are authorized to experience/express the power(s) of Exousia/ <u>authority</u> in Christ for fulfillment of the Divine *Will* of God in heaven on earth.
- Ischus-Kratos Eph 1:19 The *inherent* power of Holy Presence within Believers. The very presence of ۲ Believers is a powerful and weaponized threat to the Kingdom of Satan. The mere internal/inherent power and presence of Holiness within Believers, subjugates the presence of the hellish. The Holiness of God's Nature, which is feared by all in Hell, is also the identical Nature within <u>all</u> Believers in Christ. Arche - Eph 1:19 Believers are *postured above* the present spiritual Elohim-levels of ruling ulletpower/authority of God's present celestial council in the heavenlies. This is why only Christ and his Body (Believers) are seated at the Right Hand of God in the Throne room. Other ruling authorities (24 Elders, Angels, etc.) are seated further away from the Throne room seat (Ephesians 1:20). Believers have "Arche" seating (1st place priority postured seating and honor) in the Throne room of God's Heavenly Household according to Ephesians Chapter One. Dunamis is dynamic/dynamite power with the ability to execute or cause Dunamis Eph 1:19 • something to happen. The Spirit of God *powerfully* backs-up/executes the Will of God through Believers through the exercise of Dunamis power. Kyros- Mark 1:15 Believers exist as a fulfillment in Christ within the celestial Household of God • in heaven on earth. The Scriptural reference to the advent of Christ in the "fullness of time" is fulfilled through both the Head and Body of Christ. The highest revelation of God in heaven is Christ, and the highest revelation of Christ on earth are Believers in Christ. Therefore, the highest revelation of God

in heaven on earth is fulfilled through Yeshua-Jesus, and his Body of Believers

because of Oneness <u>in</u> Christ (Galatians 4:4; Ephesians 1:10, 23; 1 Corinthians 6:17).	
• Thronos- Rev 1:4; 3:21; 22:3, Matthew 19:28- while	Christ sits in a seat of Kingly authority. The Believer's Class shares in the Thronos rule and reign of Christ after suffering with/for him (2 Timothy 2:12; Romans 8:17). Thronos by definition is a throne room artifact, sacred/special occupancy, position, or posture. Believers hold a heavenly Thronos position and posture in the Heavenly Household of God, stationed on Earth.
WING	
 KosmoKrator- Ephesians 6:12; John 12:31- 	(CosmoCrator)- Means <i>"World Rulers."</i> Under the Reign of Christ, Believers are the authorized replacement of present <i>spiritual entities</i> who are involved/behind world rulership, both now (positionally) and during the millennial reign of Christ (functionally).
• Energia (Energeia)- Eph 1:19	By definition, "Energia" is an act of God, whereby He places a <u>holy work ethic</u> (activity, zealous labor in opposed to idleness or inactivity) deep down within the hearts of His children. God is never wasteful but always efficient in anything that He does. The need to act/work efficiently in the Spirit of excellence, is inherent in the Divine Nature of God, and therefore also present within the Nature of all Believers <u>in</u> Christ.

The heavenly powers, which reside <u>in</u> Christ, can be employed/utilized and deployed/manifested by Believers as heavenly solutions for earthly situations. Believers are reminded to never see themselves as powerless people because their very existence <u>in</u> Christ holds one of the most powerful Throne room positions in Heaven on Earth.

A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF YOUR ETERNAL POWERS

Thursdays: ETERNAL <u>POWERS</u> EXERCISE

- Upon awakening from your night's sleep, desire to train your mind/thoughts to immediately focus on gratitude and thanksgiving for the blessings of God in your life. The exercise of gratitude and thanksgiving, spiritually, scripturally, and vibrationally aligns you with the eternal and miraculous workings of the Spirit of God that occurs daily.
- Allow time for the Spirit of God to reveal what heavenly and eternal powers should be exercised throughout your life/lifestyle as a fulfillment of the *Will* of God in Heaven on Earth throughout your day.
- Intention within your heart to give glory and praise to God for every action and redemptive result of the exercise of heavenly powers through your ministry of presence, life/lifestyle, and social arena(s) of influence.

Remember that every local manifestation of the power(s) of God through Believers also carries a global equivalent on a vibrational level according to the Science of Quantum Entanglement. <u>In</u> Christ transformations within individuals, also influence the atmosphere for global transformations throughout our world (Remember the 100 Monkey Experiment).

CHAPTER SEVEN



A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF YOUR ETERNAL PRESENCE

Eternal Presence

The Eternal Presence ELN Foundations Workbook focused upon the transformative, life-changing presence of the union between the Holy Spirit and the Believer's spirit as One Spirit/spirit <u>in</u> Christ. Divine Oneness of spiritual presence <u>in</u> Christ equates to the **authentic expression** of the **presence of God** in Heaven <u>in</u> Christ within Believers on Earth. Because God's eternal Nature is *experienced* and *expressed, through* and *within* Believers, the mere presence of Believers is an environmental blessing of Divine health in our world. All of the Divine well-being, health, wholeness, and fullness of the Godhead (Colossians 2:19) resides <u>in</u> Christ and

within Believers <u>in</u> Christ. Therefore, Believers are God's wholesome and healthy solution to the degenerative realities of Sin within human societies. The health within Believers that originate from Christ as its source, is everlasting and eternal in potency. Earthen resources can be exhausted, batteries can die, but the heavenly health that resides within the spirits of Believers <u>in</u> Christ, will never corrode because its source is God, Himself.

Because Galatians 5:22 **reveals** the Divine Nature of the Believer's born-again spiritual soul **in** Christ, by default, it also presents the <u>heavenly</u> and <u>Divine Fruit-Natured spiritual presence of Believers</u> **in** Christ on Earth. Examples of the Believer's presence in our world as an extension of the Believer's born-again Nature of Galatians 5:22, is as *follows*:

Divine Fruit-Nature of Eternal Love as the core spiritual presence of Believers: Galatians 5:22

• The greatest *experience* or *expression* of God is *eternal* Love. In fact, 1 John 4:8, 16 simply declares "God as Love" because eternal Love is the greatest revelation, experience, and behavioral expression of God. Being and Beingness includes both the qualitative presence and state of one's existence (being), in addition to the *expression* of one's existence of being (beingness). Because God exists as eternal Love, His behavioral expressions reveals the presence of eternal Love. **In** Christ, Believers exist the eternal Divine Nature of God **in** Christ, therefore the presence of every Believer is inclusive of the characteristics, realities, and authentic spiritual presence of God's glory within the Nature of their spirit. Eternal Love *within* the Nature of the born-again spirits of Believers, is redemptive, eternal, healing, forgiving, sacrificial, selfless, and the greatest expression of God in our universe. Just imagine the next time you are with another Believer **in** Christ; you are also with someone who embodies the greatest *experience* or *expression* of God within the *presence* and *Nature* of their spirit. As Believers grow in their awareness of God, the experience/expression of eternal Love within their spirit progressively becomes their behavioral presence and expression in our world. Believers, your greatest **in** Christ mission and function is to **exists spiritually and behaviorally as an authentic presence and expression of the**

eternal Love of God wherever you may reside. Apostle Paul believed that eternal Divine Love was the greatest experience/expression of God in 1 Corinthians 13:13, and he was absolutely right!

Divine Fruit-Nature of Eternal Joy as the spiritual presence of Believers: Galatians 5:22

• Eternal Joy within the Divine Nature of God is a *"state of being"* within the Believer's spirit <u>in</u> Christ. Believers exist the Joy of the Lord as well as possess the Joy of the Lord. The ecstasy and celebration of God's presence within and throughout all arenas of existence, as seen through an eternal lens, results in everlasting joy, gratitude, and thanksgiving for the experience of God *"in all and through all"* episodes of life (Ephesians 4:6; 1 Corinthians 8:6). Since Joy is an ultimate experience of experiencing God in Heaven or Earth, and all beings that originate from God are progressively growing in awareness of the presence of God *"within all and everything,"* then the experience of Divine Joy is both a possibility and reality for Believers <u>in</u> Christ on a moment-by-moment basis. Believers, <u>in</u> Christ, what you exists is also what you are experiencing. You exist eternal Joy <u>in</u> Christ and therefore have the capacity to experience everlasting Joy as an expression of your born-again spirit in any/every situation in Heaven or Earth.

Divine Fruit-Nature of Eternal <u>Peace</u> as the spiritual <u>presence</u> of Believers: Galatians 5:22

• Eternal *peace* resides within the born-again Nature of every Believer <u>in</u> Christ. Because you spiritually exist as eternal *peace* <u>in</u> Christ, you always have *peace* and possess the capacity to manifest eternal *peace* environmentally wherever you may reside. Remember, the eternal *peace* of God is a state of your spiritual being <u>in</u> Christ and is not subject to human situations. Eternal *peace* remains eternal *peace* regardless of the chaos or disorder that may surround you. In the midst of confusion, you still have eternal *peace* because of your spiritual existence as eternal peace. No person can take your eternal peace away because it is what you exist, and not just what you may possess.

Divine Fruit-Nature of Eternal Patience as the spiritual presence of Believers: Galatians 5:22

• All Believers <u>in</u> Christ possess *patience* because eternal *patience* exist within the Divine Nature of God <u>in</u> Christ and within the spiritual Nature of all Believers. Yes Believers, you have God-given *patience* because eternal *patience* exist within the eternal Nature of your spirit. Life, and this universe, will make sure that every Believer will encounter episodes and experiences that will motivate Believers to exercise the eternal *patience* they exist and possess for <u>growth in awareness</u> of Divine *patience*. Don't be overwhelmed with the challenges of life because every challenge is designed to develop spiritual character and greater eternal awareness of God Who is in, within, and ultimately the redemptive consummation of every human experience (Ephesians 4:6; 1 Corinthians 8:6).

Divine Fruit-Nature of Eternal <u>Kindness</u> as the spiritual <u>presence</u> of Believers: Galatians 5:22

Believers <u>in</u> Christ, who believe they are unkind, simply are unaware of their eternal identity <u>in</u> Christ. *Kindness* is an eternal Nature of the Believer's born-again spiritual soul<u>in</u> Christ. Believers can behave *kindness* because they exist *kindness* <u>in</u> Christ. *Kindness* is always a choice that is fully the responsibility for the Believer to exercise. Believers can choose to authentically "be" who they are as the Divine Nature of *kindness* <u>in</u> Christ, or they can choose to culturally be the shadow of *kindness* every moment of the day. *Kindness* by definition is the "quality of being friendly, generous, and considerate." Believers, by definition <u>in</u> Christ, exists friendliness, generosity and consideration that is the extension of the Divine Nature of God that resides <u>in</u> Christ. Believers, you can be *kind* because moment-by-moment you exist authentic everlasting *kindness* <u>in</u> Christ.

Divine Fruit-Nature of Eternal Goodness as the spiritual presence of Believers: Galatians 5:22

• Yeshua Jesus said, *"no bad tree can bear good fruit"* (Matthew 7:18). God is good all of the time, and all of the time God is good because *goodness* is an eternal expression of the *internal everlasting* Nature of

God. <u>In</u> Christ, Believers are spiritually *good* all of the time, and all of the time Believers are spiritually *good* because of the residence of God's *everlasting* Nature <u>in</u> Christ. Believers, God would never require *good* spiritual act/actions if your spiritual existence were evil. Expectations for *good* acts/behaviors are only Divinely required because <u>only good</u> and *goodness* exists <u>in</u> Christ and spiritually within Believers <u>in</u> Christ. Believers, <u>in</u> Christ you are the highest quality of *goodness* all of the time because <u>in</u> Christ, you are eternally *good* for goodness sake!

Divine Fruit-Nature of Eternal *Faithfulness* as the spiritual presence of Believers: Galatians 5:22

Faith and faithfulness are the steadfast qualities of God's Nature that sustains human life on Earth. God's Faith knows no doubts or inversions. Fear is the inversion of faith in the wrong direction because fear requires some degree of faith in the possible existence of what is to be feared. Paul encouraged Believers to mirror God's unwavering, steadfast, and unmovable faith and faithfulness because we have the capacity to exercise our Divine Nature of faith/faithfulness in Christ daily (Colossians 2:7; 1 Corinthians 15:58). Human faith is most often based upon timely realities, whereas Divine faith is based upon the reality and expressible through Believers in Christ timelessly. Believers can choose to exercise the human faith that everyone has been given a measure of (Romans 12:3), or eternal faith that is a gift of God that resides in Christ (Ephesians 2:8). Human faith may result in the manifestation of timely possibilities while Divine faith in Christ will result in the manifestation of timely possibilities. Believers, your daily choices will either strengthen you human faith or your heavenly faith, it is always your choice, as well as your responsibility for the results of your choices.

Divine Fruit-Nature of Eternal Gentleness as the spiritual presence of Believers: Galatians 5:22

• *Gentleness* by definition is the "quality of being kind, tender or mild-mannered." Gentleness is an eternal quality that resides within the Divine Fruit-Nature of God, and therefore by default resides within the born-again Nature of Believers in Christ. Believers, you can be godly gentle in any/every circumstance because gentleness is a state of your eternal being in Christ. You can behave gentleness, express gentleness, think gentle thoughts, and willfully cultivate gentle intentions within your heart because "gentleness" is who you really are 24/7 in Christ. Being gentle, is not presenting yourself as a rug or carpet for opportunist to walk upon, but is simply an opportunity to mirror, and express the authentic Nature of Christ within your born-again spirit. The *gentleness* of Christ is never weak or insignificant because it is the Nature of God Himself. Believers exist on earth to mirror, reflect, represent, and replicate the authentic Nature of God's *gentleness*, and not the culturally weak misrepresentations of gentleness. Being who you are *authentically* in Christ is always a strength in alignment with the Righteousness of God, even if the world seeks to abuse, rather than be amazed at your authentic expressions of Christ. Others may never appreciate the *gentleness* of your spiritual Nature, but it will be worth it all, when you hear God say "Servant, well done" as you transition from this life to the next. Remember your eternal purpose in Christ for being stationed on Earth is to progressively manifest the Nature of God (including gentleness) wherever you may reside at all times as you grow in awareness of your eternal identity, meaning, mission and ministry of the Christ.

Divine Fruit-Nature of Eternal <u>Self-control</u> as the spiritual <u>presence</u> of Believers: Galatians 5:22

• Perhaps you may have often heard of the phrase, *"I am about to lose my mind,"* that is often declared before a person verbally or physically accost another person. Believers, <u>in</u> Christ, *self-control* is already a state of our being and spiritual Nature. God exercises *self-control* because *self-control* is a Fruit-Nature of the Spirit of God in Galatians 5:22 and therefore exists within His Divine Being. Likewise, Believers <u>in</u> Christ, you possess the capacity to exercise *Divine self-control* in any/every situation because *self-control*

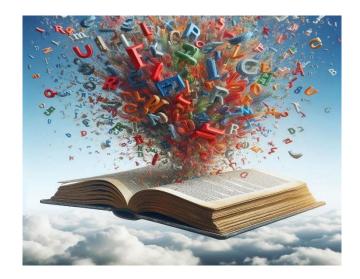
exists within the <u>Nature</u> of your being in God <u>in</u> Christ. You really have the power and ability to stop yourself from *slapping someone into next week* because *self-control* is your real spiritual Nature and superpower <u>in</u> Christ. Of course, life and our universe will provide episodes and experiences that will challenge and motivate the exercise of your eternal Nature of *self-control* within our perishing world. Exercise of eternal *self-control* equates to growth in *awareness* of our eternal identity <u>in</u> Christ through every challenging occurrence. Romans 8:28 was absolutely correct when revealing that *"God is working through everything for our good according to His purpose for each of us."* The exercise of the Divine *self-control*, that spiritual resides within Believers <u>in</u> Christ, is very much a part of God's ordained experiences for Believers to encounter throughout their life journey from Earth to Heaven.

A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF YOUR ETERNAL PRESENCE

Fridays: ETERNAL PRESENCE EXERCISE

- As usual, upon awakening from your sleep, focus your mind/thoughts upon gratitude and thanksgiving for the blessings of God, so as to align yourself in concert with the eternal activity of the Spirit of God's agenda for your day.
- Ask the Spirit of God to reveal what aspect of your eternal *presence* **in** Christ will be required for personal empowerment/edification, as well as environmental impact/influence through your *ministry of presence* throughout your day.
- Ask the Spirit of God to empower you with the courage to boldly, but wisely, manifest the presence of your eternal personality within your circles of influence.
- Ask the Spirit of God to sensitize your heart to give thanks for every impact, influence, and redemptive manifestation that the *presence* of your eternal personality may have upon others.
- Finally give thanks for viewing and celebrating your <u>in</u> Christ personality and presence as God's heavenly solution on Earth.

CHAPTER EIGHT



A DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF YOUR ETERNAL VOCABULARY

Eternal Vocabulary

The ELN Foundations Workbook on the Believer's Eternal *Vocabulary* focused upon the introduction, Scriptural location, and life-applications of eternal/heavenly *vocabulary* on Earth. Disciplined Scripture study is encouraged for the extraction of eternal words, phrases, episodes, meanings, and moments that reveal the eternality of God within creation, and human history. Since God is already having an eternal relationship with us because of His own eternality, then learning how to see life through an Eternal Lens, in addition to speaking eternally, becomes an ever-increasing necessity for partnership/companionship with the present eternal work of God's Spirit in our world.

Select-Scriptures provide a foundational basis for eternal conversations between Believers <u>in</u> Christ. A sample of words and scriptures, which have eternal relevance within our Scriptures for life-giving communication, living-language awareness, and verbal release into our world, is provided as a READY REFERENCE for communication between Believers <u>in</u> Christ as follows:

READY REFERENCE SCRIPTURES

- God is Eternal (Deuteronomy 33:27)
- God is a Spirit (John 4:24)
- Jesus Christ is Eternal (John 14:20)
- God<u>in</u> Christ is an Eternal Relationship (1 John 1:1-3)
- God<u>in</u> Christ within Believers is an eternal relationship; therefore, Believers exists an eternal relationship with God in our present now <u>in</u> Christ (Galatians 3:26, Romans 12:5, Ephesians 2:6)
- Believers are Born-Again <u>OF</u> the Spirit of God (John 3:5,6,8)
- Believers spiritually exists **in** Oneness with the Spirit of God (1 Corinthians 6:17)
- The union of the Spirit of God with the Believer's spirit is permanent (John 14:16-17)
- Believers live Eternal/Everlasting Life in our present NOW (John 3:15,16) ("*Have*" is the *Present Active Subjunctive* tense in the original Greek language which means Eternal Life is immediately experienced upon spiritual conversion in the converts present Now).
- Jesus came from heaven to live his heavenly life <u>in</u>/through Believers (John 3:13).
- The invisible is eternal and sustains the visible (2 Corinthians 4:18)
- The ministry language of Jesus originated from God (John 3:24, 12:49-50, 14:10)
- In Christ dwells the fullness of the God-head (Colossians 2:19)
- God through Christ, exists <u>in</u> and through all (everything) (Ephesians 4:6; 1 Corinthians 8:6; John 1:3)
- Believers presently exist the Image of God and life of Christ (Col 1:15; John 20:31; 1 John 5:12)

APPLICATION OF READY REFERENCE SCRIPTURES

Personal understanding and application of the aforementioned Scriptures above, helps Believers to live as "living epistles" in our world. In Christ, Believers have now become the "word made flesh dwelling among men" as the Believer might be the only Bible the world might see in secular settings (John 1:14). As a Believer in Christ, you are encouraged to memorize the list of READY REFERENCE SCRIPTURES as a memorized resource for the exercise of eternal sharing with other Believers in Christ. The more often you practice Scripturally based communication that emphasis the eternal agenda of God, the better your skillset for eternal communication will be refined through social exercises. Practice makes perfect!



VIBRATIONAL BENEFITS OF THE BELIEVERS IN CHRIST VOCABULARY

As aforementioned in several ELN Foundations Workbooks, all material forms at the micro-particle level in our universe can be reduced to "pure energy" which is neither created, nor destroyed, according to Laws of Thermodynamics and Quantum Physics. Energy particles combine into wavelengths which are expressed as frequencies that attract other similar frequencies of energy. Because all material realities that are perceived through our five senses, are really macro extensions of micro energetic frequencies and wavelengths, it is extremely important for Believers to understand the orchestrating energetic impact of their thoughts, words, and heartfelt intentions upon our universe. Energetic thoughts materialize into energetic things/matter. Einstein proved mathematically, and the Atom Bomb proved destructively, how energetic particles can create or destroy material manifestations. Remember "Thoughts create things and things exist as manifestations of thoughts." Believers, your **in** Christ thoughts are always impacting our universe vibrationally, so include intentional awareness of the impact possibilities of your *thought-life* in your daily assessment and evaluation of spiritual growth.

MORTAL AND IMMORTAL MANIFESTATIONS OF VIBRATIONAL ENERGY

Holiness, goodness, healthiness, and godliness, all vibrate at very high energetic frequencies. Heaven, angels, the host in Heaven, and the heavenly household, all vibrate at an extremely high frequency. Evil, demons, death, and Hell, all vibrate at a very low frequency. Extensions and processes of death, Hell and evil, also vibrate at a lower frequency. One of the reasons why Believers are instructed to *"rejoice in the Lord always,"* is because the Lord's presence and rejoicing, both exists in high frequencies (Philippians 4:4). Choosing to experience and express godly realities in high frequencies results in high frequencies and blessings, whereas choosing to experience and express realities in low frequencies will only result in low frequencies. Let's make this simpler; healthy life is high vibrational frequency. I know you see where we are going with these analogies. Scriptures encourages Believers to think on heavenly *"things above and not on things below"* (Colossians 3:2). *"Above"* in Colossians 3:2, refers to the vibrational realities of frequencies that exist in heaven, and "below" refers to the vibrational frequencies that might not exist in Heaven. Because Believers exist **in** Christ for the purpose of vehicling heavenly interest into Earth, our language and communications on Earth are to be expressed in alignment with the life-giving high vibrational frequencies of Heaven, and not the death influenced vibrational frequencies of what will never exist in Heaven.

THE HIGH VIBRATIONS OF CHRIST - CONSCIOUSNESS

Positive attitudes, happiness choices, surrender to the Spirit of God, Christ-Consciousness, and lifestyles that manifest the living presence of Christ, is the daily vibrational frequency choice for Believers in Christ. Daily choices that included allowing Jesus to fully be himself within and through the Believer's life and lifestyle is always a high vibrational frequency choice. Living for the purpose of allowing the eternal love of God to be maturely expressed through your language and behavior, is exercising a high vibrational frequency choice. Happiness is usually a high vibrational choice. No one can really make you happy or sad because both happiness and sadness are personal choices that are the sole responsibility of each individual. Believers are encouraged to take full responsibility for choosing happiness on a daily basis, because the high vibrational benefits of happiness choices, are soooo much better than the unhealthy, sick-inducing, and negative consequences of low vibrational frequency choices. Because vibrational frequencies tend to attract similar vibrational frequencies throughout our universe, the positive, life-giving, in Christ thoughts, words and expressions of the Believer, not only releases life-giving frequencies that positively affect the environment locally, but also globally. Yes, Believers, as an individual, your words, thoughts, and expressions contribute to the distribution and union of healthy vibrational frequencies throughout your household, community, nation, and universe. If regular positive words, that embody positive vibrational frequencies can promote a healthier environment for unbelievers, just imagine the impact of words that are empowered by the Spirit of God through Believers upon our world. If one single word can have a micro to macro local and global impact, just imagine the powerful impact of a complete sentence that is uttered under the inspiration and direction of the Holy Spirit. The Bible said, Jesus fulfilled Scriptures by "sending his word to heal" (Psalms 107:20; Matthews 8:5-13). Since everything can be reduced to energetic particles at the micro-level of material reality, then when Jesus intentionally sent his vibrational words of healing and health to certain people for miraculous restoration, the vibrational intentions of the words of Jesus transformed micro-particle health into miraculous manifestations of macro-particle health. For example, in the presence of low frequencies illnesses, Yeshua Jesus spoke to release the high frequencies of miraculous healing, health and restoration. As energetic

thoughts become energetic words, and energetic words materialize into energetic forms of matter, the healing and liberating thoughts of Believers can personally or environmentally become miraculous healing experiences within the lives of others. Remember Believers, every intention, thought, word or communication, exist as an energetic vibrational frequency at the micro or macro level of particle manifestations. Even dreams are very real realities because they exist as energetic expressions of thoughts and intentions. The language of our universe is the language of energetic vibrational frequencies. Since the universe hears vibrational frequencies before it hears your scholastic articulations, why not make sure that your language is in full alignment with/<u>in</u> Christ's intentions, thoughts, and motivations.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How would you explain the vibrational benefits of Believers speaking there **in** Christ language to each other.

DISCIPLINED PRACTICE OF HIGH VIBRATIONAL FREQUENCES

Why not practice speaking, releasing, and revealing **in** Christ unction, heavenly love-languages, and heavenly healthiness through our earthly connections and communications? Why not "*speak as we are spoken to*" by the eternal Spirit of God so that eternal intentions will vibrationally become manifested in our world and universe? Why not become a universal Agent of Health in our world and generation? Since "Practice Makes Perfect," Believers can commit to deliberately and intentionally exercising the life-transforming language that resides **in** Christ, as their daily vocabulary, communication, and social connection with everyone within their circle of influence. Practice speaking life. Practice speaking vibrationally. Practice speaking after hearing from the Spirit of God. Practice vibrationally influencing the environment through the life-giving presence of Christ within the Believer's spirit. Practice releasing healing and restoring vibrational intentions, words, and behavioral expressions **in** Christ into our world on a daily basis. The vibrational frequencies, intentions and expressions

of the Believer are too powerful and important to waste. Since vibrational energy exist forever, Believers are never to exercise empty words or intentionally align with low vibrational frequencies that manifest death, hell, or unhealthiness. Remember, Believers are way too powerful to intentionally use their power for unhealthy purposes. Believers, stay vibrationally high, and not low, because in Christ, we exist on Earth to exercise, execute and manifest the highest vibrational frequencies of the heavenlies. Since the language of our universe is the language of vibrational frequencies at the micro level, then let's practice vibrationally speaking loudly into our world and universe the vocabulary, intentions, and realities of well-being that reside in Christ, moment by moment to every soul Divinely assigned to us, and us to them! Believers are Divinely authorized to vibrationally speak the Truth in Love as instructed by the Scriptures (John 16:13; Ephesians 4:11-16). In fact, since eternal Love is the greatest dynamic and social experience within the heavenly household of God, it would be of personal benefit and great environmental profit for Believers to exercise Heavenly Love Languages on a daily basis for heavenly outcomes on Earth. Be reminded that perfecting our Eternal Love Life is fulfillment of the Will of God in Heaven on Earth (1 John 4:7-8; Matthew 6:10; 1 Corinthians 13). Revealing, releasing, exercising, and behaviorally manifesting the eternal, Divine Love of God in Heaven or Earth, is the greatest functional achievement of all Believers in Christ. The world cannot vibrationally manifest in Christ eternal realities, only Believers have been authorized to replicate in Christ realities within our world. Be responsible vibrational communicators by practicing micro vibrational communications for macro manifestations in our material universe, and our world will be healthier because of your daily disciplined choices.

Scriptural examples of high vibrational affirmations, based upon identity <u>in</u> Christ, are provided in the following list of eternal vocabulary phrases because of the Believer's Oneness <u>in</u> Christ:

PRACTICING ETERNAL VOCABULARY IN CHRIST DAILY

For example, because of **Oneness** with the Spirit of Christ (1 Corinthians 6:17), Believers can declare, as an affirmation and exclamation (!), the Scriptural Truths regarding their *identity* and *vocabulary* in Christ as follows:

In Christ I am born-again In Christ I am a Kingdom citizen In Christ I am blood redeemed In Christ I am the Light of Life In Christ I am the family fellowship of God In Christ I am a Royal Priesthood In Christ I am of a sinless Divine seed Nature In Christ I am of a sinless Divine seed Nature In Christ I am the Righteousness of God In Christ I am the Nature of God In Christ I am One spirit with God's Spirit In Christ I am a new creation/genus/species In Christ I am sealed by the Holy Spirit	(1 Peter 2:9) (1 John 3:5,9) (2 Corinthians 5:21) (2 Peter 1:4) (1 Corinthians 6:17) (2 Corinthians 5:17) (Ephesians 1:13)	In Christ I am the Body of Christ In Christ I am Divine sonship	(Galatians 5:22) (Galatians 5:22) (Ephesians 1:2,4,5) (Ephesians 1:23) (Ephesians 1:5)
In Christ I am internally powerful	(1 John 5:4,5) (Ephesians 1:4) (Ephesians 3:20) (Ephesians 4: 24) .(Ephesians 3: 9-11) .(Ephesians 2:7) (Ephesians 1:4)		(Ephesians 1:3) (Romans 8:16) (Ephesians 3:21) places (Eph 2:6) of God (Eph 2:10)

MEDITATION AND PREPARATION FOR ETERNAL VOCABULARY EXERCISES

Saturdays: ETERNAL VOCABULARY EXERCISE

- Upon awakening from your sleep and giving God thanks for His blessings in your life, be encouraged to set aside time for meditation and openness to the vocabulary, language and living communication that the Spirit of God may desire to release through your life, lifestyle, and social environment.
- Allow time to Listen and Receive the *living* language, words, and methods of communication the Spirit of God may reveal to you during your meditation, for release into our world and generation throughout your day.
- Ask the Spirit of God to sensitize your heart to give thanks for every occasion when the Spirit of God inspires, reveals, or speaks living words/language within or through your communications during your day.
- Be sure to maintain a diary of the words, language, and heavenly communications, which are manifested through your social communications each day, so as to develop your Eternal Dictionary/Reference List for continuous development of your heavenly inspired language on Earth.

[Chapter Eight]

ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

•	John 12:49-50, 14:10	The words Jesus released into our world for ministerial purposes,
		originated from his Father in Heaven.
•	Hebrews 4:12	The word of God is sharper than any two-edged sword and can cut
		(communicate) between the human soul and spirit.
•	John 3:13	Jesus spiritually came from heaven to live a heavenly lifestyle on
		Earth

[Chapter Eight]

CHAPTER EIGHT PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following questions with your Discussion Partner(s):
 - $\circ~$ How would you explain the importance of the "Why" and the "How" to other Believers?
 - How would you briefly explain the personal impact of each Foundations Workbook upon your spiritual understanding before and after reading each Workbook?
 - Explain how the fullness of the Godhead <u>in</u> Christ and within Believers <u>in</u> Christ makes Believers an extension of the Divine Nature of God in Heaven, on Earth.

CHAPTER NINE



BLESSED BENEFITS OF "HOW TO" DISCIPLINES

(A <u>REPEAT REVIEW</u>)

Someone said, *"Practice makes Perfect."* Another person said, *"When you know better, you do better."* Both sayings indicate the importance of systematically applying information for desired behavioral changes. Each ELN Foundations Workbook provided information that could be used as a resourceful tool for <u>in</u> Christ living, however, information will be of little profit if it is never personally applied to one's life and lifestyle. *"Knowing better"* will equate to *"doing better"* when we develop personal strategies for success and the discipline to consistently execute successful strategies. Discipline can turn into delight when consistent practice results in the achievement of one's desires. A <u>review</u> of the disciplines and exercises for the application of principles for all ELN Foundations Workbooks, is provided below:

Sundays: 1st Things 1st PRACTICE & EXERCISE

Develop a discipline of re-reading the <u>1st Things 1st</u> Workbook at least once every four to five months. Rereading 1st Things 1st prior to re-reading the Workbooks, helps to see how each Workbook develops the thematic thought that "*God is already having an eternal relationship with us,*" and joining into God's eternal viewpoint of relationships through Christ is both an invitation and privilege. Each Workbook helps readers to see <u>what</u> exists within an eternal relationship, in addition to <u>how</u> Believers can experience and behaviorally express the eternal realities of God <u>in</u> Christ. The 1st Things 1st Workbook helps readers to develop curiosity, introspection, and a desire to see the possibilities of knowing one's eternal identity <u>in</u> Christ beyond Sinconsciousness. The 1st Things 1st Workbook also encourages readers to confirm their born-again status and relationship beyond parental or religious traditions, as many attend religious services to satisfy family members, long-standing family traditions, or as a compliance to community expectations.

The 1st Things 1st Workbook also helps readers to develop a healthy <u>attitude</u> towards learning new information without fear of the unknown. As attitude often governs altitude, Workbook readers experience positive elevated spiritual awareness based upon <u>in</u> Christ experiences, rather than just life <u>with</u> Christ. After self-assessing the reader's own understanding of eternal identity, usually readers will be more opened to filling-in the unknowns, blanks, and empty gaps of mystery, as it relates to eternal identity based upon Christ-Consciousness, rather than Sin-consciousness. Attitude readjustment, regarding one's approach to learning new things, is a major goal, motivation, and imperative for the 1st Things 1st Workbook.

Worship is defined as "the feeling or expression of reverence and adoration for a deity" (Oxford Languages). Worship is also defined as "reverence offered a divine being or supernatural power" (Merriam-webster dictionary). A practical working definition for worship includes "whatever is worthy of the greatest amount of our attention." It is most beneficial for Believers to begin their day with time set-apart for quiet meditation and listening silence in the presence of God as their daily worship experience.

Sundays: ETERNAL 1st Things 1st EXERCISE

- Choose a time and place that is quiet and away from distractions.
- Focus on the rhythm and flow of your breath as you progressively breathe in and out at a slower cadence.
- When you feel relaxed, focus on surrendering to God from your heart as you allow thoughts in your mind to come and go until you arrive at a pause with your competing thoughts.
- As distractive thoughts becomes less and less apparent, consciously release, forgive, or reframe any negative feelings towards antagonistic people or situations that incited anger or discomfort in your life.
- After releasing back to God all unhealthy feelings (because God can manage feelings that you cannot manage), take the time to express gratitude for at least five recent blessings you have experienced.
- Now take time to slow your breathing again while listening silently to what the Spirit of God may want to communicate from His Spirit directly to your spirit. Just patiently listen without insisting on how or what God should say to your heart.
- When you feel a release from your silent listening time with God, conclude your time with thanksgiving for the privilege of being in the presence of God and for your everlasting born-again life **in** Christ.

As aforementioned in the previous chapter, the exercise above, is just a starter Sunday exercise for new Believers **in** Christ with the expectation of eventual modifications according to the unique growth of each Believer.

Mondays: ETERNAL IDENTITY PRACTICE & EXERCISE

Your Eternal **Behaviors** Foundations Workbook focuses on the idea that one's identity is the foundation for one's behavior according to God's point of view. As God's behavior is always in alignment with the Nature of His identity, His self-standard of Image before Likeness, becomes the same standard for Adam/Eve and mankind. Being before behavior, Image before Likeness, and identity before behavioral expressions, are prioritized as the <u>Righteousness of God regarding expression of being</u> for both immortal celestial beings in Heaven, and mortal terrestrial beings on Earth. Since no duplicity/hypocrisy exist in heaven anymore, then fulfillment of the Will of God in Heaven on Earth includes the "Being" of God's Divine Nature, remaining the same authentic behavioral expression of Divine Nature throughout God's household, whether the location is in either Heaven or on Earth. Angels love God as they love each other in the celestial household of God, likewise God desires Believers of the household of God on Earth to love each other as they love God. Love for God as the same love for others is the horizontal/vertical principle of the Royal Law that Jesus revealed in (Matthew 22:37) when he disclosed "love" as the same constant between relationships in Heaven or Earth. In other words, Jesus revealed on Earth, what love relationships look like in Heaven as he disclosed the act of "loving God, is already the act of loving others (Matthew 22:37-39). Your relationship with God is already revealed through your relationship with others because God is in/through all (Ephesians 4:6; Genesis 2:7). Believers love others because they are *loving God through others*, beyond their earth suits. Apostle Paul cautions Believers to learn to see no man by the earth suit nature (2 Corinthians 5:16) because in Christ, we are learning to see more spiritually than naturally. Beholding spiritual behaviors through the Lens of the Spirit of God, is the new eyesight all Believers are encouraged to adopt and exercise daily.

Hopefully, your previous Sunday exercise of 1st Things 1st has inspired a desire for more quiet time with God for greater clarity of realities <u>in</u> Christ. Now let's review once again the practice a Monday exercises that is based upon your eternal Identity <u>in</u> Christ:

- As you sit quietly, breathe in and out slowly while emptying your mind of distractive thoughts by letting them come in and out until there is more stillness than mental activity.
- Ask the Spirit of God to reveal how fulfillment for God's *Will* today, will lead to fulfillment of His *Will* throughout the rest of your week. Wait to hear and receive an unction, revelation, or inspired thought within your heart.
- Give God thanks for what He will do, and has done, before concluding your time of personal devotion.

Tuesdays: ETERNAL BEHAVIOR PRACTICE & EXERCISE

Living beyond Sin on a daily basis is an extremely difficult achievement while existing with earth suits. Living beyond Sin is only achieved as we surrender to the guidance of the Spirit of God, Who also exist beyond Sin, and is therefore qualified to provide guidance beyond Sin. Attaining a Consciousness of Christ, which becomes so huge and great until it dominates our mind, eyesight, and desires, is exactly the goal, intentions, and leadership efforts of the Spirit of God with all Believers <u>in</u> Christ. Whatever dominates your eyesight will eventually affect your behavior. As realities <u>in</u> Christ dominate the Believers eyesight, the Believer's behavior will progressively reflect/mirror the Sinless Nature of Christ within the Believer.

GUIDANCE FROM THE SPIRIT OF GOD

One might ask, "how do I surrender to the governing/guidance of the Spirit of God?" A good answer begins with choosing to spend quiet time with God in prayer, meditation, and Scripture study. A daily discipline of study, prayer and meditation will not come naturally because the natural nature of the earth suit will resist surrendering to God. The Believer's determination, perseverance, and tenacity will pay off as the Believer's

discipline transforms from discipline to delight, due to God's faithfulness to bless the spiritual surrender and sacrifices of the Believer. Philippians 2:13 confirms the activity of God-Himself as the source of motivation and dedication in surrender His Will. Since it is God Who inspires us to surrender to His Will, then Believers are encouraged to adopt a daily discipline of practice and exercise of spiritually guided eternal behaviors.

Tuesdays: ETERNAL BEHAVIORS EXERCISE

- Wake up DAILY prioritizing our connection and communication with the Spirit of God:
- Wake up with gratitude for a new day.
- Thank God for ordering our steps.
- Bring yourself in Oneness and Agreement between your eternal Identity <u>in</u> Christ, and your behavioral choices that fulfills God's Plans for the day.
- Ask God to open the eyes of your understanding, discernment, eternal awareness, and **clarity**, regarding the fulfillment of His *Will* throughout your day.
- Thank God for behavioral empowerment for both *"the will and to do of His good pleasure"* (Philippians 2:13).
- Set aside time for meditation to Listen and Receive God's instructions.
- Exercise daily check-ins with the Holy Spirit throughout the day.

Wednesdays: ETERNAL APPETITES PRACTICE & EXERCISE

Your Eternal <u>Appetites</u> ELN Foundations Workbook focused upon alignment and the intentional development of sensitivity with the desires of the Spirit of God, both *with*, and *within* Believers. As God's eternal Nature consistently desires what is internally/eternally within Himself, the same eternal desires that reside <u>in</u> Christ and within Believers <u>in</u> Christ, progressively become the same appetites/desires of Believers on Earth.

Remember that spiritual beings are able to evaluate spiritual growth through their level of *"awareness"* of God in Heaven or Earth. Treasure the progressive growth that is experienced as your desires increasingly share Oneness with the desires of God that reside <u>in</u> Christ.

Wednesdays: ETERNAL APPETITES EXERCISE

- Upon awakening to a new day and exercising gratitude and thanksgiving for the blessings of God in your life, ask the Spirit of God for clarity regarding the appetites within your spirit, and the appetites God desires to manifest throughout your day.
- Surrender to the desires and appetites of the Spirit of God that is ordained for the day so that God's appetites/desires and your spiritual appetites/desires are One Appetite before you begin your day.
- Allow the appetites/desires of your Spirit/spirit Oneness to inform the management of your time before your environmental circumstances.

Thursdays: ETERNAL POWERS PRACTICE & EXERCISE

As aforementioned in this present Workbook, and previous ELN Foundations Workbooks, Believers have access to awesome power(s) <u>in</u> Christ. Because all powers of the Spirit of God are to be exercised under the direct governing of the Holy Spirit, it is imperative that each Believer include a disciplined practice and exercise of their eternal powers in their daily time of devotion, surrender and meditation:

Participation and partnership with exercises of the Spirit of God, in fulfillment of the Will of God in Heaven on Earth, is a blessed privilege for all Believers **in** Christ.

Thursdays: ETERNAL POWERS EXERCISE

- Upon awakening from your night's sleep, desire to train your mind/thoughts to immediately focus on gratitude and thanksgiving for the blessings of God in your life. The exercise of gratitude and thanksgiving spiritually, scripturally, and vibrationally aligns you with the eternal/miraculous workings of the Spirit of God that occurs daily.
- Allow time for the Spirit of God to reveal what heavenly and eternal powers should be exercised throughout your life/lifestyle as a fulfillment of the *Will* of God in Heaven on Earth throughout your day.
- Intention within your heart to give glory and praise to God for every action and redemptive result of the exercise of heavenly powers through your ministry of presence, life/lifestyle, and social arena of influence.

Remember that every local action of the power(s) of God through Believers, also carries a global equivalent on a vibrational level according to the Science of Quantum Entanglement. <u>In</u> Christ transformations within individuals, also influence the atmosphere for global transformations throughout our world (Remember the 100 Monkey Experiment).

Fridays: ETERNAL PRESENCE PRACTICE & EXERCISE

Practicing the presence of God is a normal achievement for Believers <u>in</u> Christ. Because God's Divine Nature <u>in</u> Christ is also the *exact Nature within the Believer's born-again spirit*, behavioral expressions of the authentic spiritual Nature of the Believer <u>in</u> Christ is a mirrored expression of the eternal presence and Nature of God. The Divine presence of God within Believers is manifested both in and around the environment as the Believer is authentically being him/herself. The presence of eternal love is environmentally manifested as two or three Believers enter into a Spirit of Agreement wherever they may reside (Matthews 18:19-20). Believers are encouraged to **P**ractice a **D**isciplined **P**resence of God daily.

Fridays: ETERNAL PRESENCE EXERCISE

- As usual, upon awakening from your sleep, focus your mind/thoughts upon gratitude and thanksgiving for the blessings of God, so as to align yourself in concert with the eternal activity of the Spirit of God's Agenda for your day.
- Ask the Spirit of God to reveal what aspect of your eternal presence <u>in</u> Christ will be required for personal empowerment/edification, as well as environmental impact/influence through your ministry of presence throughout your day.
- Ask the Spirit of God to empower you with the courage to manifest your eternal personality boldly but wisely within your circles of influence.
- Ask the Spirit of God to sensitize your heart to give thanks for every impact, influence, and redemptive manifestation that your eternal personality may have upon others.
- Finally give thanks for *viewing* and *celebrating* your <u>in</u> Christ personality/presence as God's heavenly solution on Earth.

<u>Saturdays</u>: <u>ETERNAL VOCABULARY</u> PRACTICE & EXERCISE

Since most Believers are already internally speaking to themselves or externally speaking to others throughout their day, it would be profitable for Believers to focus their will and intentions for communicating the life, power, truth, and love that resides **in** Christ, to our world as a daily contribution of spiritual healthiness. Vocal communications that are electronically, humanly, or artificially (AI) transmitted, are constantly emitted throughout our world on a daily basis. Believers are privileged with daily opportunities to add redemptive and life-changing vocabulary to the <u>multiple mediums</u> of daily communications that already exist in our world. Too many life-less words and phrases are released into our world that do not benefit humanity in healthy ways. Believers, your **in** Christ vocabulary is guaranteed by the Spirit of God to *"accomplish the purposes"* for which God may send His word(s)into this world through you (Isaiah 55:11).

Psalms 19:14 says, "Let the words of my mouth, and the meditations of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O LORD, my strength, and my redeemer." Believers are encouraged to align with the prayer of Psalms 19:14 at the beginning of their Prayer Time for Eternal Vocabulary Daily Exercises.

Remember Jesus spoke *after hearing* from his Father in Heaven (John 12:49), and the Spirit of God speaks to Believers *after hearing* from Christ in the Throne room (John 16:13), therefore Believers are to continue this heavenly communication criterion by speaking *after hearing* from the Spirit of God (Mark 13:11). In addition to cultivating a discipline of *speaking after hearing from God*, you are encouraged to practice meditations that are based upon growth in receiving and expressing eternal vocabulary that will vehicle the health of Heaven into our world.

Saturdays: ETERNAL VOCABULARY EXERCISE

- Upon awakening from your sleep and giving God thanks for His blessings in your life, be encouraged to set aside time for meditation and openness to the vocabulary, language and living communication the Spirit of God may desire to release through your life, lifestyle, and social environment.
- Allow time to Listen and Receive the *living* language, words, and methods of communication the Spirit of God may reveal to you during your meditation for release into our world and generation throughout your day.
- Ask the Spirit of God to sensitize your heart to give thanks for every occasion when the Spirit of God inspires, reveals, or speaks living words/language within or through your communications during your day.
- Be sure to maintain a diary of the words, language, and heavenly inspirations/revelations, which are manifested through your social communications each day so as to develop your Eternal Dictionary/Reference List for continuous development of your heavenly inspired language on Earth.

[Chapter Nine]

ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

- Luke 18:1 Prayer and prayers are always necessary and warranted.
- Joshua 1:8 Meditation is vital for success.
- Matthew 7:7-8 Ask, Seek and Knock with assurance to receive.
- Psalms 19:14 Surrender to alignment with the communications the Holy Spirit desires to release into our world.

[Chapter Nine]

CHAPTER THREE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

- TASK: Explain your understanding of the following questions with your Discussion Partner(s):
 - Explain to another Believer the personal benefits of developing a daily discipline of Practice and Application of Eternal Living Now Foundational principles.
 - Explain how the scriptures for Chapter Three Scriptural Vocabulary benefit your daily Practice and Application of Eternal Living Now Foundational principles.
 - Be sure to write down the modifications you will eventually make for each daily discipline provided in this chapter.

CHAPTER TEN



BLESSINGS OF "ELN" PARTNERSHIPS

Many Believers have no idea of the value of a daily disciplined exercise of the *Practice* and *Application* of the principles provided in this Foundations Workbooks. Weekly meditation practices, based upon the titles of each Workbook, i.e., 1st Things 1st (Sundays), Your Eternal Identity (Mondays), Your Eternal Behaviors (Tuesdays), Your Eternal Appetites (Wednesdays), Your Eternal Powers (Thursdays), Your Eternal Presence (Fridays), and Your Eternal Vocabulary (Saturdays), will provide a more solid foundation for spiritual security, sensitivity, and purposed-driven living. Partnering with other supportive Believers for encouragement with your commitment to the daily Practice and Application of Foundations Workbook principles, can help build a Team synergy and community of eternal manifesters. Commitment to a personal devotion as an individual is commendable, but commitment to a personal devotion with the support of a Collective may result in greater commitment sustainability. How many times have you really achieved secret New Years resolutions, in comparison to

achieving resolutions that included Team support? I believe you will agree that we tend to achieve **more** with the assistance and support of others, rather than alone. Personal commitment to the *Practice* and *Application* of Foundations Workbook principles is recommended. Team support, with your personal commitment to the *Practice* and *Application* of Foundations Workbook principles, is highly recommended.

REFLECTION QUESTIONS

Think/ How could you develop a Team of Believers <u>in</u> Christ for the purpose of discussing methods for intentionally releasing the eternality with<u>in</u> Christ into our world.

BENEFITS OF DAILY DEVOTIONAL PRACTICES BEYOND SIN - CONSCIOUSNESS

The Believers increasing awareness of the existence of eternal realities **in** Christ is commendable because too many people have <u>only</u> been informed about Sin-consciousness. We all know that head knowledge, without practical application and practice, can result in imbalanced growth. Practicing the eternal priorities presented in the ELN Foundations Workbooks on a daily basis, will help Believers to become more grounded in the eternal Truths that reside **in** Christ. Daily practice will provide Believers with a foundation to stand upon when faced with the antagonistic challenges that life must present to everyone for growth opportunities through problem solving. Martial artist practice and memorize specific maneuvers to the degree that they become automatic protective responses when attacked by surprise. Daily disciplines provide Believers with a ready reference and memorized discipline, which lends to an automatic **in** Christ response to spiritual and cultural attacks that may be target at Believers.

BENEFITS OF PARTNERSHIP WITH THE SPIRIT OF GOD

The most important partnership for a Believer is partnership with the daily *Agenda* and *activity* of the Spirit of God in fulfillment of the *Will* of God in Heaven on Earth. According to Ephesians 1:10, there is a direction, velocity, and flow for the culmination of material reality back into the timelessness of Christ, and Believers are privileged with daily opportunities to co-create, manifest, and behaviorally agree with the work/activity of the Holy Spirit in re-claiming all energy back to Oneness with God. When Believers think, speak, move, and act under the direction of the Spirit of God, they are operating in partnership with the culminating work of God throughout our universe. Since God's *Will* is ultimately done in every dimension, the idea of working against God is ludicrous, however, the heart-felt intention of Consciously partnering with God in the fulfillment of His *Will*, has eternal benefits in Heaven or Earth. Oneness, agreement, alignment with Divine intentions, and personal surrender, are all realities within the mind of *Christ* to see themselves as redeemers of our world with the Holy Spirit. As Believers, who are <u>actively partnering</u> with God in the redemption of our world, the daily prayers of Believers can <u>include</u> thankfulness for the release of the Kingdom of God within the Northern, Southern, Eastern and Western hemispheres of our world as the Kingdom, power and glory of God is manifested throughout our present Now.

BELIEVERS IN CHRIST ARE WORLD CHANGE AGENTS

As Believers <u>release Kingdom Life</u> into our world by speaking, preaching, proclaiming, prophesying, writing, allowing Christ to be himself through our behaviors, and encouraging and supporting the ministerial efforts of other Believers, we participate with God's *Will* for Earth to become transformed into His heavenly household in Heaven. <u>In</u> Christ, all Believers are agents of Heaven on Earth by default because Believers exist to manifest the heavenly Nature of God. God's Nature includes every reality that Heaven is or ever will become. Because the Nature of God resides <u>in</u> Christ, and the spiritual and eternal existence of Believers also reside <u>in</u>

Christ, the present and future potentials of heavenly society already exist within the Nature of Believers <u>in</u> Christ. Wherever Believers may reside (Heaven or Earth), the presence of the Kingdom of Heaven is there because of the heavenly Nature of God within Believers. Attention Believers, your heavenly presence is what the whole Earth is looking for. Every earthly society desires the peace, love, beauty, harmony, joy, equality, and non-biased acceptance that resides in God's heavenly society, and within the Nature of Believers as well. The eternal health of the Believer's presence, words, behaviors, intentions, and redemptive efforts, are manifesting changes and transformations in our world in micro/macro ways. Believers, your eternal presence <u>in</u> Christ, and partnership with the Spirit of God, maintains a balance between good and evil in our universe, and without your presence, chaos would globally rule the *order of the day*.

As was aforementioned, partnership with the Spirit of God is the most important relationship a Believer could have as a means of fulfilling the Will of God in Heaven for Earth. Also, partnership with other Believers to fulfill the heavenly Will of God on Earth as a Collective, is equally important. If the power of just one Believer in Christ is awesome, just imagine the exponential power of many Believers for global transformation. Nothing will be impossible for Believers when they come together in the Spirit of Agreement on anything within the Will of God. Jesus said that "he would be in the midst of two or more Believers" as they come into the Spirit of Agreement on anything (Matthew 18:19-20). Since all things were possible for Christ during his first century ministry, then all things will continue to be possible through Believers in Christ because of the unchanging Nature and power of Christ (Matthews 19:26). Believers, did you just hear this? All things are possible for Believers when Christ is manifested in the midst of Believers because nothing is impossible for God in Christ. The enemy works overtime to keep Believers at war against each other through religious, political, racial, or monetary means because the unity of Believers in the Spirit of heavenly agreement on Earth would defeat every schema of the enemy on a global scale. If all things are possible for Believers, and all things are not possible for the enemy, then which scenario will have the winning advantage to you? Believers, you really are unbeatable. Every lesson learned through the perception of defeat or failure is actually part of the victorious process of metamorphosis from material to celestial beingness. The process of a caterpillar becoming a butterfly is not a failure but begins and ends as a victory. Likewise, the metamorphosis process of Believers

transforming from material to total celestial beingness <u>in</u> Christ, begins and ends as a victory. Since failure does not exist <u>in</u> Christ, then all growth activity <u>in</u> Christ begins and ends as a victory. Regret does not exist <u>in</u> Christ, therefore rejoicing <u>in</u> Christ is the dominate behavioral go-to for Believers who are world changers.

REFLECTION DISCUSSION

Think/ How would you encourage other Believers **in** Christ to see themselves as Heavenly Agents for Kingdom transformation on Earth?

A partnership agreement between the Believer and activity of the Spirit of God, in addition to a partnership agreement with other Believers as behavioral extensions of the Spirit of God, i.e., the hands, feet, bodily avatar for the Holy Spirit to Collectively dwell in/through, is an unbeatable individual/Collective partnership that eventually will change and transform the world. No one but God knows the time or century when total world transformation will take place, but the individual/Collective Partnership of Believers, with the work of the Holy Spirit, will eventually result in a total heavenly transformation of Earth. Partnership with the heavenly activity of the Spirit of God on Earth is the major meaning, mission, and ministry of Believers <u>in</u> Christ in our modern age. The Spirit-empowered ministry of Christ during the 1st century, continues to be the same Spirit-empowered ministry of Believers <u>IN</u> Christ. Ministry, based upon relationships WITH or UPON, or BESIDES Christ will not manifest the miraculous 1st century ministry of Christ, but ministry that manifest relationship <u>IN</u> CHRIST will consistently manifest 1st century ministry because the authentic Christ has never changed. When Christ is allowed to totally be himself, he is always who he was, who he is, and who he will be. Christ is the same yesterday, today and forevermore. How Christ ministered in the past, is exactly how he continues to minister today.

THE UNCHANAGING MEANING, MESSAGE, AND MINISTRY OF MESSIAH CHRIST IN BELIEVERS

In many ways the means, methods and results of modern ministry look very different from the ministry of Christ in the Bible. Modern ministry will continue to look different from the ancient ministry of Christ as long as it continues to major upon relationships that only compliments Christ, or relationship WITH, UPON, BESIDES or FOR Christ, rather than relationship in or WITHIN Christ. Remember Believer, relationship WITH Christ can be based upon a culture, religion, or historical association... all of which will pass away with time, whereas, in Christ relationships forever exist in the eternal Nature of God that resides in Christ. Everything in Christ is eternal and everlasting. Identities, behaviors, atmospheres, powers, positions, personalities, and embodiments of the Divine presence of God are all everlasting eternal expressions of the eternality of God in Christ. Like the multitudes who followed Jesus until they received a miraculous meal from him, or the disciples who were WITH Jesus until social challenges overwhelmed them, relationships WITH Christ can pass-away with time because they are often based upon timely intentions, whereas in Christ, relationships are timeless and everlasting because they begin as a born-again transformation of eternal life. Eternal life is timeless. Eternal life is everlasting. Eternal life is forevermore, and eternal life is the foundational basis for EVERY partnership/relationship in Christ for ALL Believers in Christ. Participation with the activity of the Spirit of Christ is the greatest opportunity, privilege, adventure and reward, all Believers could look forward to as a personal fulfillment of life purpose. Corporate business will work you to death for benefits and purposes that will eventually pass-away. Rather than working you to death, the Spirit of God empowers you with greater Throne room awareness of abundant life. Once again, choosing a participatory relationship with the Holy Spirit is the wisest ministerial choice for all Believers **in** Christ.

How to practice a Participatory Relationship with the Spirit of Christ.

Choosing to Consciously participate with the unction, governing, direction and guidance of the Spirit of God begins as an attitudinal conviction of the heart, followed by behavioral expressions in alignment with the

governing of the Spirit of God. The following discipline will help you to surrender head and heart to the communications of the Holy Spirit for participation with the eternal activity of the Spirit of God:

- After your prayer, meditation, and Scripture reading time with God, ask Yeshua Jesus to "open the eyes of your understanding" as to how you can actively partner/participate with the eternal work/activity of his Spirit throughout your day.
- Ask Yeshua Jesus to help you to see and receive the personal spiritual blessings that will manifest as a result of your choice to partner/participate with the activity of the Spirit of God throughout your day.
- Be sure to celebrate, rejoice and express gratitude for every inspiration or revelation that may reveal how you, your family or social circle of influence, was blessed as a result of your partnership relationship with the Spirit of God.

[Chapter Ten]

ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

- Acts 1:8 The heavenly agenda of Christ was for the Spirit of Christ to come from heaven to provide an empowered participatory relationship that would enable Believers to become New Testament "witnesses" of Christ locally and globally.
- Acts 2 A participatory relationship between Believers <u>in</u> Christ and the Holy Spirit changed their community and society.

CHAPTER TEN PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

TASK: Explain your understanding of the following questions with your Discussion Partner(s):

- Explain how Believers can release Kingdom Life into our world by speaking, preaching, proclaiming, prophesying, writing, and allowing Christ to be himself through our behaviors and ministry.
- Explain why partnership with the activity of the Spirit of God is the most effective ministerial relationship a Believer could possess.
- Explain why opportunities to participate with the activity of the Holy Spirit is one of the most privileged heavenly blessings on Earth for Believers <u>in</u> Christ.

CHAPTER ELEVEN



REFINEMENT AND UPLEVELING

As aforementioned, the daily disciplines that are presented in this Workbook, are provided as first steps, temporary guidelines, or entry-level practice criterion for beginners. Believers <u>in</u> Christ are expected to develop their own style, schedules, and post-devotional lifestyle applications according to the uniqueness of their relationship with God. No one method or style fits all. Once again, we expect a Believer to use the devotional suggestions presented in this Workbook, until the Spirit of God reveals a more effective means or method for achieving a disciplined head/heart devotional practice of Eternal Living Now.

We live in a culture that prioritizes the value of temporary achievements before eternal accomplishments. We have no problem spending hours upon hours achieving goals that might be useless after we die. Achieving passing-away goals actually make us feel good about ourselves because we are programmed by our culture to feel this way. Just honestly consider the amount of time we expend thinking about things we have to do, task

we need to achieve, or past events we wish we could go back and change and compare this volume of time with the amount of time we give our full attention to God. Observing the amount of time, we focus on God upon awakening from our sleep, and before going back to sleep in our beds, may provide an honest assessment of how high or low God has been prioritized in our relationship. All Believers are progressively learning how to (daily) make our time reflect God as our highest priority. Some days we celebrate, and some days we need to calibrate our 24 hours per day to mirror and prioritized God as the ultimate purpose for our existence on Earth. Be patient with yourself as you consistently work on scheduling internal/external quality time with God on a daily basis. The blessings and rewards for making God the priority in your life will be of eternal worth in this world and the next.

Think about how you would like your Sunday/Eternal 1st Things 1st, Monday/Eternal Identity, Tuesday/ Eternal Behavior, Wednesday/Eternal Appetites, Thursday/Eternal Powers, Friday/Eternal Presence, or Saturday/Eternal Vocabulary daily devotional disciplines to look like one year from today. I mean sincerely, could you really imagine how much more intimate your relationship would be with the Spirit of God after a year of disciplined devotional practices. Imagine how stable, steadfast, and unmovable your self-constitution would be because of your daily devotional commitment, when faced with unexpected tribulations. Devotional discipline will help you to become like a solid rock rather than sea sand when the ocean waves of life come flooding in. Devotional discipline will help you to develop a skillset of eternal words, vocabulary, and actions that become your automatic go-to in the heat of spiritual battles. Devotional discipline will help you to hear the inner voice of Truth regarding your eternal identity in the midst of ungodly accusations. Devotional discipline will help you to heal when experiencing hurt by family members or close friends. Finally, because devotional discipline teaches humility through practice, it will help you to forgive yourself while extending mercy to others who are learning through less-than-perfect-experiences like yourself. You have everything to gain and nothing to lose through your commitment to an Eternal Living Now daily devotional discipline. Although your practice of daily Eternal Living Now discipline may experience some high achievement days, low achievement days, or even no achievement days, just remember some effort towards achievement is better than no effort to achieve, anytime or any day. Celebrate every day that God encourages your heart with the desire and effort to exercise Eternal Living Now devotional disciplines.

Devotional Accountability Partners

Exercise groups are helpful because they provide a team support system of reinforcement for the accomplishment of your exercise goals. Having a Devotional Accountability Partner or Team could serve as a ready-resource of short/long term encouragement, answerability, and inspiration. Your Accountability Partner/Team could also serve as a sound board or empathetic discussion partner, who may hear and evaluate your answers to the End of Chapter Questions in each Workbook. "No man is an island to himself" is an old saying that means no one can do everything alone because we all need each other in order to become all that we can be. As your Discussion Partner/Team helps you to clarify the articulation of your answers to End of Chapter Questions, they are afforded the blessed opportunity to hear, learn, receive, and benefit from your introduction of Eternal Living Now principles and practice discussion sessions. The Win/Win relationship between you and your Accountability Partner/Team, can be a blessing to many others as the transformative insights and revelations of Eternal Living Now are rehearsed from heart to heart and mouth to mouth within ever-expanding circles of social influence. You never know the reach and extent of impact, your discussions with your Accountability Partner/Team may have upon the world because it takes only one person to impact a household, and one household to impact a community, and one community to impact a city, and one city to impact a County, and one County to impact a State and one State to impact a Nation, and one Nation to have a global impact and influence upon the world. It all begins with the Power of One (You).

BELIEVERS ARE FOREVER EXPANDING AND EVOLVING IN CHRIST

Believers <u>in</u> Christ are to never see themselves as stuck or limited to one perspective of growth because the eternal realities <u>in</u> Christ are infinite and unsearchable. <u>Perpetual newness</u> is the norm <u>in</u> Christ because <u>in</u> Christ realities are ever-expanding. David said, "*At thy right hand are joy forevermore*" (Psalms 16:11) because eternal joy is an ever-expanding everlasting experience. Remember, everything <u>in</u> Christ is eternal and everlasting, and because your born-again spiritual existence resides <u>in</u> Christ, then <u>everything normal in your spiritual life is ever-expanding and evolving into greater expressions of the eternal Nature of God</u>. As a

Believer, the chapters of your life will never end as each adventure in this life, or the next, will continue to uplevel to higher and broader dimensions of existence beyond all constructs of time. In short, the story of your life within the heart of God is timeless, ever expanding, and never-ending. Your timely and timeless existence is forever captivating, exciting, and simply wonderful, as all mountain and valley experiences work together to complete the unique beauty of the tapestry of your life's story. Never forget that you exists as a masterpiece that is ever being redefined in Christ to mirror and replicate God's Nature to the highest degree. As Christ was the highest revelation of God during his 1st century ministry on Earth, so are you the highest revelation of God in Christ to every century on Earth and our universe. Before the Earth was created, you existed within the heart of God as His marvelous companion (Ephesians 1:4-12) and your goal on Earth is to re-discover your pre-Earth persona by knowing as you are already known in heavenly places (1 Corinthians 13:12). No one really knows your full beauty but God because your beauty is eternal, everlasting and ever-evolving in Christ. A person would have to live thousands of years before they could <u>begin</u> to assess or truly appreciate the value and beauty that you exist in Christ. How many thousand-year-old people do you know who are qualified to criticize your life and lifestyle daily? Equate criticism of you by anyone less than a thousand years old to the level of a baby or child, because they have not lived long enough to understand their own criticism about you. In Christ, you eternally exist beyond ephemeral criticism because it takes the eternal to see, understand and accurate evaluate the eternality that you exist.

[Chapter Eleven]

ETERNAL LIVING NOW SCRIPTURAL VOCABULARY:

- Matthew 18:19 Believers, as a Collective Partnership can ask and exponentially receive answered prayers from Christ.
- Matthew 18:20 When Believers come together in the Spirit of Agreement as a Collective or Partnership, the presence of Christ is guaranteed to manifest within their midst.
- Deuteronomy 32:30 If one Believer has the power of a thousand, and two Believers have the power of ten thousand, imagine the power and influence of a multitude of Believers in the Spirit of Agreement regarding any situation.

[Chapter Eleven]

CHAPTER FIVE PERSONAL APPLICATIONS:

• TASK: Explain your understanding of the following questions with your Discussion Partner(s):

- Explain why Eternal Living Now Daily Disciplines are presented as only a steppingstone, or first step for Believers to build upon or customize according to their unique needs.
- Explain why Believers are <u>never to see themselves</u> as a maximized potential that have no further growth possibilities <u>in</u> Christ.
- Now that you have completed all of the Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbooks, explain to your Accountability Partner/Team why you feel like you are now ready to enroll into the Eternal Living Now Academy.

CONGRATULATIONS!!!

Now that you have completed each chapter within all of the Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbooks, it is assumed that you now have a better understanding of your eternal Identity, eternal behaviors, eternal appetites, eternal powers, eternal presence, and eternal vocabulary from biblical perspectives. Of course, your ability to express your understanding of eternality will increase with time and intentional practice. Perhaps before reading the ELN Foundations Workbooks, your understanding of your relationship with God was primarily based upon Sin-consciousness, rather than sinless Christ-Consciousness because of religious programming. Hopefully, the information you have absorbed through the Foundations Workbooks, have helped you to evolve beyond the chains of traditional Western Christian Sin-consciousness with a new liberty in your relationship with God through a more Eastern Christ-Conscious perspective of God. Most importantly, we pray that each Workbook provided an incentive for you to join-in with the presence and activity of God's eternal relationship with each of us, moment by moment. Seeing, believing, and receiving through the eternal lens that is provided in Christ, is seeing Truth that has no limits, experiencing God's Nature as the same Nature within your born-again spirit, and living the future within the Nature of God within our present Now! As a Believer, by now you know that every spiritual blessing has already been provided in Christ to/for everyone in Christ. Your existence in Christ is not only blessed in this world, but in every dimension of everlasting life.

Lastly, most Believers were taught how to have a relationship <u>with</u>, <u>for</u>, <u>historically because of</u>, or <u>alongside</u> of Christ. You have completed a series of Workbooks that have focused on what a relationship <u>is</u> and **looks like** that resides <u>in</u>/with<u>in</u> Christ. Always remember, that whatever exist with<u>in/in</u> Christ, exists eternally forever. Everything means everything. Because your born-again spirit lives and resides with<u>in/in</u> Christ, then everything within your spirit is eternal and everlasting. Never forget that you are a new creation/genus/species, who exist eternally within the Divine Nature of God <u>in</u> Christ. All that heaven will ever become already exists within the Nature of God and within Believers <u>in</u> Christ. Trying

to get to heaven is already accomplished for Believers <u>in</u> Christ because all that is in Heaven resides within the Nature of Christ with/for Believers. In short, Heaven already exist within the Nature of God, therefore Heaven already exist <u>in</u> Christ and within Believers as well. Hell is never the Believer's overwhelming concern because Hell does not exist <u>in</u> Christ, and this is why the Believer's attention is not always focused on the fear of Hell or eternal fire insurance, but upon what eternally exists <u>in</u>/with<u>in</u> Christ. Finally, be encouraged to know and fully embrace as you are already known within the heart of God and the heavenly household of God. Make room to celebrate Heaven's celebration of who you <u>were</u> within the heart of God before the creation of the Earth, and who you <u>are</u> and forever will be <u>in</u> Christ!

CONGRATULATIONS AGAIN!!!

Once again, commendations are awarded because you have read the entirety of each Workbook and completed the End of Chapter Questions, in addition to faithfully sharing your educational journey with your Discussion Partner or Discussion Team. Now that you have completed the Eternal Living Now Foundations Workbooks Course, you are encouraged to enroll into the Eternal Living Now Online Academy through the Link on this website (<u>www.eternallivingnow.com</u>) for advanced courses on eternal living <u>in</u> Christ during our present Now!

Enjoy the next Chapter of your journey of "Spiritual Awareness" through Eternal Living Now.



To view a video message regarding this Workbook, follow the link below: